# ESSAYS ON THE ECONOMICS OF FISHERIES AND CLIMATE CHANGE 

BY

## HANNY JOHN PONSARAN MEDIODIA

A thesis submitted to the<br>Te Heranga Waka - Victoria University of Wellington in the fulfilment of the requirements of the degree of<br>Doctor of Philosophy

Te Heranga Waka - Victoria University of Wellington


#### Abstract

Ocean warming due to anthropogenic climate change results in the spatial redistribution of fish and other marine species. Fish move towards higher latitudes or to deeper waters locating to areas with their desired thermal tolerances. The movement of fish in response to ocean warming affects catch, and these effects are expected to vary across geographic locations. This thesis aims to apply a production function approach to establish the relationship between sea surface temperature (SST) and catch of commercial fisheries using spatial data. The three chapters vary in terms of the area covered and the species and fishing method examined. The first chapter applies the production function approach to model catch and SST using highresolution gridded data for yellowfin and skipjack tuna catch by purse seine in the Eastern Pacific Ocean (EPO). The results show that yellowfin and skipjack tuna catch is increasing with SST. The magnitude of the marginal product of SST varies across species, type of set, and the location of catch effort. A cross-country comparison of the relationship between SST and tuna for countries' exclusive economic zones in the EPO is presented in the second chapter. We show that the highest marginal revenue products, when adjusted for population, are reported for countries with the highest dependency on marine resources. The third chapter is a national and subnational analysis of the relationship between SST and catch of commercial fisheries in Aotearoa New Zealand, focusing on flatfish, jack mackerel, and trevally. Our results show that catch initially increases with SST but decreases beyond a certain threshold. These essays provide relevant insights for the review of fisheries management systems in response to ocean warming.


To my Nanay and Tatay ( $\dagger$ )

## Acknowledgments

I would like to thank those who helped me as I went through the process of writing this thesis. I received wisdom, time, care, and support as I worked to get a Ph.D. degree.

My sincerest gratitude is given to Ilan Noy, my primary supervisor, for the wisdom, guidance, and continuous support from the development of the topic until the submission of this thesis. I value the safe space that you created for us. I am blessed to be a member of the Te Āwhionukurangi - Chair in the Economics of Disasters and Climate Change research group and be mentored by Ilan.

My secondary supervisor, Viktoria Kahui of the University of Otago, improved my grounding in fisheries economics. I am thankful for the detailed and constructive feedback on my thesis and the emotional support.

I extend my great thanks to Dr. Luke Chu (Victoria University of Wellington), Dr. Brendan Moyle (Massey University), and Prof. Claire Armstrong (University of Tromsø - The Arctic University of Norway) for reviewing this thesis and providing valuable feedback and comments. Special thanks to Prof. Jeff Shima (Victoria University of Wellington) for chairing my thesis oral examination professionally and graciously.

I would like to thank my parents, siblings, brother-in-law, sister-in-law, nieces, and nephews for their unconditional love and support.

I also received tons of support from my friends and my colleagues in UP Visayas throughout the process. Special thanks to Johnrev Guilaran for sharing delicious food and making my adjustment in New Zealand smooth.

I was blessed to meet people in Welly who I now treasure as life-long friends. Thanks to Kim In Kuk for being the best life coach, sounding board, and quarantine bubble mate. I cherish the conversations over food and drinks with Rio Yonson, Marion Lara

Tan, Gian Miranda, Janeca Naboya Miranda, Jofferson Gonzales, Geo Robrigado, Teresa Castro, Camille Soriano, Tanarat Chaichana, Nguyễn Thị Bảo Trâm, Tristan Piosang, Jodel Dacara, and Marice Fernandez.

I am grateful to my fellow Ph.D. students in the Economics of Disaster and Climate Change research group (Thomas Dudek, Jacob Pastor Paz, Nguyen Doan, Quy Ta, Sally Owen, Pranay Panta, Farnaz Pourzand, Cuong Nhu Nguyen, Thoa Hoang, Belinda Storey, Hanna Habibi, Aditya Kusuma, and Shabana Kamal) and other students and staff of the School of Economics and Finance (Hien Thi Kim Nguyen, Tanjila Tabassum, Pengfei Liu, Amy Quiao, Jasmine Murray, and Francine McGee) for the support and friendship.

## Table of Contents

Abstract ..... ii
Acknowledgments ..... iv
List of Tables ..... viii
List of Figures ..... ix
List of Appendix Tables .....  X
List of Appendix Figures ..... xii
Chapter 1 Introduction ..... 1
Chapter 2 Sea Surface Temperature and Tuna Catch in the ..... 3
Eastern Pacific Ocean under Climate Change ..... 3
2.1. Introduction ..... 4
2.2. Review of Literature ..... 6
2.3. Fisheries Production Function ..... 10
2.4. Model and Estimation Procedure ..... 13
2.5. Data ..... 15
2.6. Summary Statistics ..... 16
2.7. Results ..... 21
2.8. Discussion ..... 27
2.8. Conclusion ..... 29
Appendix ..... 31
Chapter 3 Effects of Sea Surface Temperature on Tuna Catch: ..... 41
Evidence from Countries in the Eastern Pacific Ocean ..... 41
3.1. Introduction ..... 42
3.2. Review of Related Literature ..... 44
3.2.1. Climate change and fisheries ..... 44
3.2.2. Economic impacts of climate change in fisheries ..... 45
3.2.3. Tuna fisheries and climate change ..... 47
3.2.4. Tuna fisheries in the Eastern Pacific Ocean ..... 48
3.2.5. Purse seine ..... 48
3.2.6. Fisheries production function ..... 50
3.2.7. Temperature and production function ..... 50
3.3. Model, study area, estimation procedure, and data ..... 51
3.4. Summary statistics ..... 56
3.5. Results ..... 61
3.5.1. Marginal product of SST ..... 61
3.5.2. Marginal revenue product of SST ..... 63
3.5.3. Marginal revenue product per coastal population ..... 65
3.6. Discussion ..... 67
3.7. Conclusion ..... 71
Appendix ..... 72
Chapter 4 The impact of ocean warming on commercial fisheries in New Zealand ..... 86
4.1. Introduction ..... 87
4.2. Review of Literature ..... 89
4.3. Model, Data, and Estimation Procedure ..... 93
4.4. Summary Statistics ..... 98
4.5. Results ..... 102
4.6. Discussion. ..... 108
4.7. Conclusion ..... 110
Appendix ..... 111
Chapter 5 Conclusion ..... 120
References ..... 123

## List of Tables

## Table 2. 1. Descriptive statistics of Tuna Catch in Eastern Pacific, 1970-2018 <br> 20

Table 3. 1. Data groups ..... 54
Table 3. 2. Number of sets, tuna catch, catch per set, percentage distribution of tuna catch by species, by country and data group for all set types ..... 59
Table 3. 3. Marginal revenue product of SST at means per 100 coastal population by country, species, and type of set (in international dollars) ..... 66
Table 4. 1. Summary Statistics ..... 100
Table 4. 2. Akaike Information Criterion, $\mathrm{R}^{2}$, and Marginal Product of SST at means (in grams per ha) for the each species and fishing method ..... 104
Table 4. 3. Marginal Product of SST at means (in grams per ha), Akaike Information Criterion, and $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ for the each species, fishing method, and QMA ..... 107

## List of Figures

Figure 2. 1. Average annual sea surface temperature in IATTC Convention Area ..... 16
Figure 2. 2. Average Annual Tuna Catch in Eastern Pacific (in metric tons), 1970-201817
Figure 2. 3. Average Annual Catch of Yellowfin and Skipjack Tuna in Eastern Pacific (in metric tons), 1970-2018 ..... 18
Figure 2. 4. Total Number of Purse Seine Sets in Eastern Pacific, 1970-2018 ..... 19
Figure 2. 5. Marginal product of SST at means per square km (in kilograms) ..... 22
Figure 2. 6. Marginal product of SST by latitude group (in kilograms ) ..... 24
Figure 2. 7. Marginal product of SST at means of yellowfin tuna for all sets (in `000 metric tons) ..... 25 Figure 2. 8. Marginal product of SST at means of skipjack tuna for all sets (in `000 metric tons) ..... 26
Figure 3. 1. Exclusive economic zones of countries in the Eastern Pacific Ocean ..... 55
Figure 3. 2. Total area with tuna catch and effort data by country and data group (in '000 square kilometres) ..... 57
Figure 3. 3. Annual SST by country, 1960-2018 ..... 60
Figure 3. 4. Marginal product of SST at means per square km (in $\times 10^{-5}$ metric tons) ..... 62
Figure 3. 5. Marginal revenue product of SST at means by country (in thousands of international dollars) ..... 64
Figure 4. 1. New Zealand Fisheries Statistical Areas ..... 94
Figure 4. 2. Quota management areas of Flatfish, Jack Mackerel, and Trevally ..... 94
Figure 4. 3. Total catch per species and fishing method (1990-2018) (in metric tons) ..... 101
Figure 4. 4. Average Annual Sea Surface Temperature (1990-2018) ..... 102
Figure 4. 5. Marginal Product of SST assuming logarithmic relationship between ..... SST and carrying capacity of fishery (in grams per ha) ..... 105
Figure 4. 6. Marginal Product of SST assuming quadratic relationship between SST and carrying capacity of fishery (in grams per ha) ..... 106

## List of Appendix Tables

Appendix Table 2. 1. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means foryellowfin and skipjack tuna assuming linear relationship between SST andcarrying capacity, by set type33
Appendix Table 2. 2. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means for yellowfin and skipjack tuna assuming logarithmic relationship between SST and carrying capacity, by set type ..... 33
Appendix Table 2. 3. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means for yellowfin and skipjack tuna assuming quadratic relationship between SST and carrying capacity, by set type ..... 34
Appendix Table 2. 4. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means for yellowfin tuna assuming linear relationship between SST and carrying capacity, by set type and latitude group. ..... 35
Appendix Table 2. 5. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means for yellowfin tuna assuming logarithmic relationship between SST and carrying capacity, by set type and latitude group ..... 36
Appendix Table 2. 6. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means for yellowfin tuna assuming quadratic relationship between SST and carrying capacity, by set type and latitude group ..... 37
Appendix Table 2. 7. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means for skipjack tuna assuming linear relationship between SST and carrying capacity, by set type and latitude group ..... 38
Appendix Table 2. 8. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means for skipjack tuna assuming logarithmic relationship between SST and carrying capacity, by set type and latitude group ..... 39
Appendix Table 2. 9. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means for skipjack tuna assuming quadratic relationship between SST and carrying capacity, by set type and latitude group ..... 40
Appendix Table 3.1. Measures of dependence on marine ecosystems ..... 72
Appendix Table 3.2. Number of sets, tuna catch, catch per set, percentage distribution of tuna catch by species, by country, data group, and set type ..... 73
Appendix Table 3. 3. Trend of SST by country ..... 75
Appendix Table 3. 4. Marginal product by species and data group using RTO model76
Appendix Table 3.5. Marginal Product of SST by species for four model specifications using data with overlaps ..... 78
Appendix Table 3. 6. Marginal Product of SST by species for four model specifications using data without country overlaps ..... 80
Appendix Table 3. 7. Marginal Product of SST by species for four model specifications using data without international water overlaps ..... 81
Appendix Table 3. 8. Marginal Product of SST by species for four model specifications using data without overlaps ..... 84
Appendix Table 4. 1 ITQ and ACE Prices (2001-2019) ..... 111
Appendix Table 4. 2 Names and Characteristics of Fish Species ..... 112
Appendix Table 4. 3. Average annual sea surface temperature of fished areas in NZ (1990 to 2018) ..... 115
Appendix Table 4. 4. Akaike Information Criterion, $\mathrm{R}^{2}$, and Marginal Product of SSTat means (in grams per ha) for the each species and fishing method................ 116
Appendix Table 4. 5. Akaike Information Criterion, R², and Marginal Product of SSTat means (in grams per ha) for the each species, fishing method, and QMAassuming logarithmic relationship between SST and carrying capacity117
Appendix Table 4. 6. Akaike Information Criterion, $\mathrm{R}^{2}$, and Marginal Product of SSTat means (in grams per ha) for the each species, fishing method, and QMAassuming quadratic relationship between SST and carrying capacity118

## List of Appendix Figures

Appendix Figure 2. 1. Total number of purse seine sets in IATTC Convention Area by set type, 1970-2018 ..... 31
Appendix Figure 2. 2. Total purse seine catch in IATTC Convention Area by set type and species, 1970-2018 ..... 32
Appendix Figure 4. 1. Average share of species to total catch (\%) ..... 119

## Chapter 1 Introduction

The increase in ocean temperature observed in the last few decades is a direct consequence of climate change, with some regions warming more than others. This trend is expected to continue into the next century (Bindoff et al. 2019; Doney et al. 2012). Fish populations adapt to ocean warming by moving to higher latitudes or deeper waters leading to changes in marine ecosystems (Perry et al. 2011; Vergés et al. 2019). Fish catch at high latitudes is predicted to increase with ocean temperature, while catch at low and mid latitudes is predicted to decrease, allowing for regional variations (Barange et al. 2014).

This thesis is composed of three chapters that establish the relationship between catch and sea-surface temperature (SST) using the production function approach pioneered by Barbier and Strand (1998). The three chapters have different foci, but present complementary objectives. The area of interest of the three chapters vary in scale as one covers the whole of the Eastern Pacific Ocean (Chapter 2), the other a crosscountry comparison of countries' exclusive economic zones within the Eastern Pacific (EPO) (Chapter 3), and the last is national and subnational analysis of Aotearoa New Zealand (Chapter 4).

The application of a production function approach to establish the relationship between SST and catch using high resolution spatial data is our main contribution to the general economic literature. We also motivate and model a quadratic relationship between an environmental variable (i.e., SST) and the carrying capacity of the fishery in the model. In this thesis, we conduct analysis for multiple species and fishing gears that cover expansive areas, as opposed to most studies that focus on a spatially homogenous single species caught by a single method.

In Chapter 2, we apply the production function approach for modelling catch and SST using high-resolution gridded data for yellowfin (Thunnus albacares) and skipjack
(Katsuwonus pelamis) tuna catch by purse seine in the Eastern Pacific Ocean (EPO). We use gridded catch and effort data for tuna from the Inter-American Tropical Tuna Commission (IATTC), which is matched with gridded SST data from the Japan Meteorological Agency. This chapter contributes to the economic literature by both applying a production function approach to estimate the impact of SST increases through the growth function of tuna species and using high-resolution gridded, species- and fishing method-specific data in the area under the jurisdiction of the regional fisheries management organization. We test for different functional forms (i.e., linear, logarithmic, and quadratic) of the relationship between SST and the carrying capacity of tuna fisheries.

Chapter 3 presents a cross-country comparison of the effects of changes in SST on tuna catch in the countries within the EPO. We use tuna catch and effort data for $1^{\circ}$ latitude/longitude grids within the exclusive economic zones of all EPO countries. In this chapter, we compare both the marginal product and marginal revenue product of $1^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ increase in SST. This chapter fills a gap in the literature by focusing on the countries in the Eastern Pacific Ocean, as most studies on climate change impacts in the Pacific Ocean focus on countries in the Western and Central Pacific. It also examines the re-distribution of fishery resources between countries in the EPO.

We estimate the relationship between SST and commercial catch of flatfish, jack mackerel, and trevally within Aotearoa New Zealand's exclusive economic zone (EEZ) in Chapter 4. The chapter applies the same framework as the previous chapters and uses a comprehensive data set from the Ministry of Primary Industries, including three fishing methods (bottom trawl, set net, and midwater trawl) and two measures of effort (count and duration). The analysis is conducted both at national and subnational levels using fisheries statistical area as the unit of analysis.

## Chapter 2 Sea Surface Temperature and Tuna Catch in the Eastern Pacific Ocean under Climate Change


#### Abstract

The increase in sea surface temperature (SST) is one of the primary direct consequences of climate change and may lead to large-scale redistributions of global fish catch, including tuna in the Eastern Pacific Ocean (EPO). This paper applies the production function approach for modelling catch and SST using high-resolution gridded data for yellowfin and skipjack tuna catch by purse seine in the EPO. We test different forms of relationship and establish a positive but non-linear (i.e., logarithmic and quadratic) relationship between SST and the carrying capacity of tuna fisheries. By considering the area, species, and fishing methods, we provide spatially and biologically relevant information for the management of tuna in response to warming oceans. We find the increase in yellowfin tuna catch is higher in the Northern Hemisphere compared to the Southern Hemisphere, while overall, the effect of ocean warming on tuna catch has a bigger effect on yellowfin tuna compared to skipjack tuna once we consider all types of purse seine sets. This suggests that, collectively, fishers targeting yellowfin tuna in the EPO will benefit more compared to those targeting skipjack tuna.


### 2.1. Introduction

The observed increase in ocean temperature over the last few decades due to climate change may lead to large-scale redistributions of global fish catch, with an average of $30-70 \%$ increase in high-latitude regions and a drop of up to $40 \%$ in the tropics (Bindoff et al. 2019; Cheung et al. 2010). The predicted changes in fish production across latitudes are subject to variations in regions and species, requiring flexible fishery governance with schemes for capacity adjustment, catch limits and alternative livelihoods for fishers (Mcllgorm et al. 2009). In the Pacific Ocean, the top two species in terms of share of total catch are skipjack and yellowfin tuna (FAO 2019c), both of which are known to be affected by changes in sea surface temperature (SST).

The effects of SST likely vary across tuna species according to their thermal tolerance (Muhling et al. 2011). Research suggests that ocean warming may increase the suitability of some habitats for skipjack tuna (Muhling et al. 2015), while for yellowfin tuna temperature above a threshold may have adverse effects on cardiac functionality of spawning adults and survival of eggs and larvae (Wexler et al. 2011; Dell'Apa et al. 2018). A large literature on tuna in the Pacific Ocean exists, focusing primarily on the physical effects of SST on spawning and redistribution (see, e.g. Erauskin-Extramiana et al. 2019; Muhling et al. 2017; Pecoraro et al. 2017; Monllor-Hurtado, Pennino, and Sanchez-Lizaso 2017; Lehodey et al. 2013; Schaefer, Fuller, and Block 2007) and the geopolitical implications of shifting tuna stocks (see e.g. Bell et al. 2018; Asch, Cheung, and Reygondeau 2018).

In this study, we use catch and effort data for tuna caught using purse seine available from the Inter-American Tropical Tuna Commission (IATTC) ${ }^{1}$ and SST data from the Japan Meteorological Agency to analyse the impact of climate change on tuna fisheries in the Eastern Pacific Ocean (EPO). We focus on the two main target species, skipjack,

[^0]and yellowfin tuna, and the three types of purse seine methods used to catch them, which include dolphin sets, floating object sets, and unassociated sets. We consider the set type as tuna catch may be sensitive not only to the varying biological and behavioural impacts of SST on the target species but also the fishing methods employed (Hu et al. 2018; Asche and Guillen 2012). Dolphin sets are made for large yellowfin tuna associated with dolphins; floating object sets have been the dominant set type for the past 20 years targeting mostly skipjack tuna, and unassociated sets catch both small yellowfin and skipjack (Hall 1998).

Our analysis adds to the economic literature by both applying a production function to estimate the impact of SST increases through the growth function of tuna species; and high-resolution gridded, species- and fishing method-specific data in the area under the jurisdiction of the regional fisheries management organization, the IATTC. Production functions have traditionally been used to establish linkages between the habitat of a fishery and its economic productivity (Barbier 2007). We adapt Barbier and Strand's (1998) bioeconomic model to account for temperature effects on the carrying capacity, and apply annual total tuna catch and effort by $1^{\circ}$ latitude/longitude grid cells, while controlling for time-invariant grid effects. We test for the possibility of a linear, logarithmic, and quadratic relationship between SST and the carrying capacity of tuna fisheries, the latter of which is often used in terrestrial production functions. The second contribution focuses on the use of gridded, speciesand fishing method-specific data, as opposed to most studies that focus on a spatially homogenous, single species caught by a single method.

We show that catch of skipjack and yellowfin tuna increase with SST in the EPO. The magnitude of the increase in tuna catch as a result of a $1^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ increase varies across species, types of sets and distance from the equator. For yellowfin tuna, the largest increase in catch occurs for unassociated sets followed by dolphin sets and floating object sets. A similar pattern can be observed for skipjack tuna, where the largest increases in catch occur for unassociated, floating object and dolphin sets. The increase
in yellowfin tuna catch is higher in the Northern Hemisphere compared to the Southern Hemisphere, while the reverse is true for skipjack tuna. We also find that there is a nonlinear (i.e., logarithmic and quadratic) relationship between the SST and the carrying capacity of tuna fisheries.

In the following section, we discuss how climate change affects the ocean and fisheries, specifically focussing on tuna. Then, a description of purse seine and the different type of sets is presented, followed by a discussion of how temperature can be included in economic models. The next section then presents the model we estimate, the data, and the estimation procedure used in the study. We then discuss the results of the analysis, and finish with some concluding remarks.

### 2.2. Review of Literature

Climate driven changes in ocean conditions affect fisheries and their habitat, such as mangroves, seagrass, and coral reefs (Bell, Ganachaud, et al. 2013). Increasing ocean temperatures may force (some) fish populations to move to higher latitudes or deeper waters and lead to changes in marine ecosystems (Bindoff et al. 2019). These changes in the spatial distribution of fish stocks and the composition of fisheries resources may affect fishing operations and consequently the effectiveness of fisheries management measures (Sumaila et al. 2011). Therefore, the economic consequences of ocean warming vary in different areas and fisheries (e.g., negative impacts may be felt in areas where species move out). Besides declining catch in some places, higher capital costs as fishers need to improve gears and vessels and incur higher fuel, ice, and labour costs due to longer search time are also likely (Sumaila et al. 2011). On the other hand, migration of species into some areas can translate into higher revenue and lower costs. Thus, migration of species may be viewed as negative by fishers in established fisheries and positive in new fisheries (Madin et al. 2012).

Economic analysis of the impacts of ocean warming on fisheries must consider characteristics unique to the individual fisheries such as ocean dynamics, harvesting fleet, and region (Haynie and Pfeiffer 2012). For example, as described by (Hayward 1997), the warming of the ocean off California in the 1970s resulted in a decrease in biomass of anchoveta, an increase for sardines, and no change for mackerel.

Tuna is a commercially important species and it is therefore important for policymakers to understand how climate change affects it. For example, the productivity of phytoplankton is projected to decrease with the increase in ocean temperature affecting both zooplankton and micro nekton through the food chain. Zooplankton are preys of tuna larvae and juveniles and adult tuna feeds on micro nekton (Lehodey et al. 2013). Warming ocean waters may also potentially affect the reproductive success and survival of tuna. Tuna spawning occurs throughout the year in tropical waters and seasonally in subtropical waters in all major oceans (Goujon and Majkowski 2000). Sea temperature has already been shown to be an influential environmental variable affecting spawning and growth of tuna (Pecoraro et al. 2017; Ashida and Horie 2015). Indeed, Monllor-Hurtado, et al. (2017) indicate that there is a poleward movement of tropical tuna populations in response to ocean warming.

Seventy percent of the total global catch of tuna in 2010 came from the Pacific Ocean, composed of mainly skipjack, yellowfin, bigeye, and albacore tuna (Lehodey et al. 2013). Skipjack tuna and yellowfin tuna are the top two species in terms of contributions to total global tuna catch weight in 2010 at 58.1 percent and 26.8 percent, respectively (FAO 2019c). Skipjack tuna prefer warm waters and are usually caught with surface gears and usually with the use of fish aggregating devices (FAD). Skipjack tuna commence spawning when surface temperature exceeds $24^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ (Ashida and Horie 2015). Simulations on the effects of climate change have concluded there is a steady increase in the skipjack tuna biomass across the whole Pacific Ocean (Muhling et al. 2015) with a progressive displacement of biomass to the east (Dueri et al. 2016) and to higher latitudes (Lehodey et al. 2013).

For yellowfin tuna, Schaefer, et al. (2007) provided evidence that adults move vertically or horizontally to areas with a SST of around $18^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. Results of experiments showed that water temperatures less than $21^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ and more than $33^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ are lethal for the yolk sac and larvae of yellowfin tuna (Wexler, Margulies, and Scholey 2011), and water temperature above $30^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ reduces the cardiac functionality of spawning adults (Dell'Apa et al. 2018).

The primary method to catch tuna in the Eastern Pacific is by purse seine, which is made of a long wall of netting framed with a lead line and a float line designed to catch schooling fish (Bayliff 2001). Purse seine sets are classified based on the way tunas are detected and encircled. The types of purse seine sets recorded in the InterAmerican Tropical Tuna Commission (IATTC) dataset include dolphin sets, floating object sets, and unassociated sets.

Dolphin sets are made for tuna that associate with dolphins, mostly large yellowfin tuna. When fishers detect a group of tuna swimming with dolphins, they use the purse seine to encircle and capture them (this method is controversial due to the incidental mortality of dolphins). Floating object sets use fish aggregating devices (FAD) natural (e.g. logs, branches) or man-made floating objects that may be drifting or anchored on the ocean floor (Girard, Benhamou, and Dagorn 2004). The composition of catch using floating object sets is a mixture of skipjack, bigeye, and yellowfin, with skipjack as the dominant species (Bayliff 2001). Unassociated sets are used to target tuna in association with other species. Hall and Roman (2013) prefers to call this type of sets school sets, given that tuna are caught in association with schools of different species and seabirds. This type of set usually catches small-sized yellowfin and skipjack tuna (Hall 1998). Tuna production input and outputs are affected by the differences in the behaviour of target tuna species depending on the type of set used. There is, therefore, a need to consider both the fishing methods and the target species in any analysis of tuna catch (Hu et al. 2018; Asche and Guillen 2012).

In terrestrial systems, the link between temperature and different economic outcomes has been extensively studied, i.e. temperature is treated as a productive input that explains variations in aggregate (macroeconomic) output (see e.g. Burke, Hsiang, and Miguel 2015; Zivin and Neidell 2014; Dell, Jones, and Olken 2014; Hsiang 2010; Jones and Olken 2010; Deschenes and Greenstone 2007) or output of specific crops (see e.g. Gupta, Sen, and Srinavasan 2014; Schlenker and Roberts 2009). The production function approach in fisheries, however, has been applied to establish linkages between the habitat of a fishery and its economic productivity. Most of these studies apply a static model based on the assumption that the fishery is in a long-run equilibrium (Barbier 2007). This has been applied to linkages of mangrove and shrimp catch in Mexico (Barbier and Strand 1998), mangrove and artisanal demersal and shellfish fisheries in Thailand (Barbier et al. 2002), and cold water coral and redfish catch in Norway (Foley et al. 2010). The inclusion of environmental factors through the application of the fisheries production function is the subject of a growing body of literature (see Vondolia et al. 2019; Armstrong et al. 2017; Kahui, Armstrong, and Vondolia 2016; Armstrong et al. 2016; Hassan and Crafford 2015) but to date has not been applied to tuna fisheries.

The basic model includes two key variables in the growth function of the fish species: the intrinsic growth rate, and the carrying capacity. The intrinsic growth rate defines the rate at which the stock grows as the stock goes to zero while the carrying capacity of the environment determines the largest possible fish stock size given food supplies, habitat, and other factors (Anderson and Seijo 2010). Barbier and Strand (1998) developed a model to demonstrate how an environmental factor, specifically habitat, directly affects the carrying capacity. Foley et al. (2010) extended the model and showed that the environmental factor also indirectly affects the carrying capacity through the intrinsic growth rate. In this paper we extend the theoretical premise of the production function by including SST as a factor in the growth function of tuna. Both feeding and spawning are a function of SST (Lehodey et al. 2013; Pecoraro et al.

2017; Ashida and Horie 2015; Goujon and Majkowski 2000) and can therefore be understood to affect the carrying capacity for tuna. In addition, an important feature of papers examining terrestrial systems is that they establish a quadratic relationship between temperature and economic outcomes (see Gupta, Sen, and Srinavasan 2014; Schlenker and Lobell, 2010). In fisheries, nonlinear relationships are tested only so far as to apply a logarithmic function to model a concave relationship between the environmental input and carrying capacity (Barbier, Strand, and Sathirathai 2002). We extend the production function approach in fisheries by testing for the presence of a quadratic relationship between SST and tuna catch.

### 2.3. Fisheries Production Function

In the section below we follow Foley et al.'s (2010) exposition of the fisheries production model (based on Barbier and Strand, 1998), but include SST instead of habitat to affect both the intrinsic growth rate and the carrying capacity, as well as testing for a quadratic relationship between SST and the carrying capacity of tuna.

## Static Fishery Model

We define $X_{i t}$ as the fish stock of tuna, $T_{i t}$ as SST, and $E_{i t}$ as fishing effort in grid $i$ at time $t$. The change in the stock of tuna is expressed as

$$
\begin{equation*}
X_{i t+1}-X_{i t}=F\left(X_{i t}, T_{i t}\right)-h\left(X_{i t}, E_{i t}\right), \quad F_{X}>0, h_{X}>0 . \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

The net change in the tuna stock is determined by the difference between biological growth, $F\left(X_{i t}, T_{i t}\right)$, and harvesting, $h\left(X_{i t}, E_{i t}\right)$, where biological growth is assumed to follow a logistic growth function. Foley et al. (2012) provide an overview of bioeconomic fisheries-habitat interactions and we follow Foley et al.'s (2010) exposition of the fisheries production model to include SST (instead of habitat) to affect both the intrinsic growth rate and the carrying capacity.
$F\left(X_{i t}, T_{i t}\right)=r\left[K\left(T_{i t}\right) X_{i t}-X_{i t}^{2}\right]$

The variables $r$ and $K$ denote the intrinsic growth rate and the carrying capacity, respectively. Harvesting is a function of stock and effort and we assume the basic Gordon-Schaefer function
$h\left(X_{i t}, E_{i t}\right)=q X_{i t} E_{i t}$
where $q$ is the constant catchability coefficient.

Substituting Equations (2) and (3) into Equation (1) we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
X_{i t+1}-X_{i t}=\left\{r\left[K\left(T_{i t}\right)-X_{i t}\right]-q E_{i t}\right\} X_{i t} . \tag{4}
\end{equation*}
$$

## Long run harvest function

In equilibrium, $X_{i t+1}=X_{i t}=X_{i}$ equation (4) can be solved for the steady state stock size, which is substituted into equation (3) and rearranged to derive the long run harvest function (Barbier and Strand (1998); Foley et al. (2010)).
$h_{i t}=q K\left(T_{i t}\right) E_{i t}-\frac{q^{2}}{r} E_{i t}^{2}$.

As mentioned above, applications in the habitat-fisheries model typically assume a linear and/or a logarithmic relationship between the carrying capacity and habitat. We restate the functional form and extend the model by developing and testing for a quadratic function as shown below.

## Linear

Barbier and Strand (1998) and Foley et al. (2012) assume a linear relationship between carrying capacity $K$ and SST, such that $K\left(T_{i t}\right)=\alpha T_{i t}$ for $\alpha>0$ and equation (5) can be expressed as
$h_{i t}=q \alpha T_{i t} E_{i t}-\frac{q^{2}}{r} E_{i t}^{2}$.
or
$h_{i t}=b_{1} T_{i t} E_{i t}+b_{2} E_{i t}^{2}$
where $b_{1}=q \alpha$ and $b_{2}=-\frac{q^{2}}{r}$.

## Logarithmic

Barbier, et al. (2002) apply a logarithmic function, such that $K\left(T_{i t}\right)=\alpha \ln T_{i t}$. Equation (5) may be expressed as
$h_{i t}=q \alpha \ln T_{i t} E_{i t}-\frac{q^{2}}{r} E_{i t}^{2}$.
or
$h_{i t}=b_{1} \ln T_{i t} E_{i t}+b_{2} E_{i t}^{2}$.
where $b_{1}=q \alpha$ and $b_{2}=-\frac{q^{2}}{r}$.

## Quadratic

We then extend the model to assume a quadratic relationship between SST and carrying capacity, such that $K\left(T_{i t}\right)=\alpha_{1} T_{i t}+\alpha_{2} T_{i t}^{2}$.

Equation (5) may be expressed as
$h_{i t}=q \alpha_{1} T_{i t} E_{i t}+q \alpha_{2} T_{i t}^{2} E_{i t}-\frac{q^{2}}{r} E_{i t}^{2}$.
or
$h_{i t}=b_{1} T_{i t} E_{i t}+b_{2} T_{i t}^{2} E_{i t}+b_{3} E_{i t}^{2}$
where $b_{1}=q \alpha_{1}, b_{2}=q \alpha_{2} \quad$ and $b_{3}=-\frac{q^{2}}{r}$.

The quadratic specification subsumes the linear functional form. The use of a quadratic specification allows the identification of the inflection point, a level of temperature at which fish catch starts to decrease due to increasing temperature. The identification of this "optimal" level of temperature is necessary because the thermal tolerances of fish have an upper limit.

### 2.4. Model and Estimation Procedure

Firstly, assuming the linear relationship between SST and carrying capacity, we estimate the following equation derived from Equation (7)

Tuna $_{i t}=\beta_{1}$ Sets $_{i t} *$ SST $_{i t}+\beta_{2}$ Sets $_{i t}^{2}+\beta_{3} t+\sum_{g=2}^{n} \gamma_{g} D_{g}+\varepsilon_{i t}$

Tuna $_{i t}$ is the amount of tuna caught in grid $i$ in year $t$ Sets $_{i t}$ is the number of sets in grid $i$ in year $t$, which is a measure of effort, $S S T_{i t}$ is the annual mean SST in grid $i$ in year $t, \operatorname{Sets}_{i t}^{2}$ is the square of $\operatorname{Sets}_{i t}, D_{g}$ is dummy for $1^{\circ}$ latitude/longitude grid, $\varepsilon_{i t}$ is the error term, and $\alpha, \beta$, and $\gamma$ are coefficients. The values of Tuna ${ }_{i t}$ and Sets $_{i t}$ are expressed in per square kilometre to account for differences in the surface area of grids. The model also includes a time trend, $t$, to account for technological progress. A year trend was preferred over a year dummy as we do not want $t$ to capture the year-to-year changes from SST. The estimation also showed that models with a time trend have higher $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ compared to models without. The grid dummy accounts for the time-invariant, grid-specific factors affecting the tuna catch such as area, location, and bathymetry.

The analysis is run as a regression through the origin (RTO) to handle the unrealistic possibility of positive output of tuna without fishing effort. RTO was also implemented in fisheries production functions by Armstrong et al. (2016), Thanh Thuy
and Flaaten (2013), and Foley et al. (2010). A synthesis of the literature on RTO approach in modelling is provided in Eisenhauer (2003).

The measure of effort, Sets, is the frequency purse seine nets are deployed in a latitude/longitude grid for a given year and type of set. Sets is proportionally adjusted for the volume of yellowfin and skipjack caught within a set. This is done to isolate species-specific effort because purse seine catch different species in each set. A similar adjustment to effort was done in Foley et al. (2010). We assume that fishers give equal importance to yellowfin and skipjack tuna consistent with the effort proportion allocation procedure used in Wang et al (2015).

The marginal product of SST at means, $M P_{S S T}$, is derived from Equation (12):
$M P_{S S T}=\frac{\partial T u n a}{\partial S S T}=\beta_{1}$ Sets.

Secondly, we assume a logarithmic relationship between SST and carrying capacity (see Equation (9)):

Tuna $_{i t}=\beta_{1}$ Sets $_{i t} * \operatorname{lnSST} T_{i t}+\beta_{2}$ Sets $_{i t}^{2}+\beta_{3} t+\sum_{g=2}^{n} \gamma_{g} D_{g}+\varepsilon_{i t}$
Accordingly, the $M P_{S S T}$ at means is
$M P_{S S T}=\frac{\partial T \text { una }}{\partial S S T}=\beta_{1} \frac{\text { Sets }}{S S T}$.

Finally, as derived from Equation (11), we assume a quadratic relationship between SST and carrying capacity.

Tuna $_{i t}=\beta_{1}$ Sets $_{i t} *$ SST $_{i t}+\beta_{2}$ Sets $_{i t} *$ SST $_{i t}^{2}+\beta_{3}$ Sets $_{i t}^{2}+\beta_{4} t+\sum_{g=2}^{n} \gamma_{g} D_{g}+\varepsilon_{i t}$
and the $M P_{S S T}$ at means is computed as
$M P_{S S T}=\frac{\partial T u n a}{\partial S S T}=\beta_{1}$ Sets $+2 \beta_{2} S S T *$ Sets.

We use an unbalanced annual panel data for $1^{\circ}$ latitude/longitude grid of fished areas in the Eastern Pacific Ocean from 1970 to 2018. ${ }^{2}$ Only those grid cells that contained catch and effort data are included in the analysis. Separate estimations are performed for observations grouped by species, types of set, and by distance from the equator (by latitude group) with standard errors clustered on a $1^{\circ}$ latitude/longitude grid. ${ }^{3}$

### 2.5. Data

We focus on the agreement area of the Inter-American Tropical Tuna Commission (IATTC), which is the portion of Pacific Ocean east of $150^{\circ} \mathrm{W}$ up to the coastline of North, Central, and South America and between $50^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ and $50^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ as defined in the Antigua Convention. We refer to this area as the Eastern Pacific Ocean (EPO).

Publicly available tuna catches and effort data for purse seine were obtained from the website of IATTC, showing monthly tuna catches and number of sets by purse seine vessels in every $1^{\circ}$ latitude/longitude grid within the EPO. Catch and effort data were disaggregated by set type and by species of tuna caught (IATTC 2018). Annual totals of both catch and effort were computed for every grid and expressed in per square kilometre to account for the differences in the area of the $1^{\circ}$ latitude/longitude grid.

SST analyses typically use in situ observations from ships and buoys (Huang et al. 2018). Monthly SST observations for a $1^{\circ}$ latitude/longitude grid from 1970 to 2018 were obtained from the Centennial In Situ Observation-Based Estimates of the Variability of SST and Marine Meteorological Variables, version 2.9.2 (COBE-SST2) by

[^1]the Japan Meteorological Agency (JMA) (Hirahara, Ishii, and Fukuda 2014). ${ }^{4}$ Satellite observations were used by JMA for the reconstruction of SST variability in data sparse regions. We computed the annual averages of SST for each grid using the data from COBE-SST2.

### 2.6. Summary Statistics

The waters of the Eastern Pacific Ocean are warming over time as shown by the upward trend in the annual mean SST in the IATTC convention area based on the COBE-SST2 data (Figure 2.1). Four of the highest five annual average SSTs were recorded in the last five years. This trend is consistent with records of increased sea temperature driven by anthropogenic climate change.


Figure 2. 1. Average annual sea surface temperature in IATTC Convention Area Data Source: COBE-SST2.

The tuna catch of purse seine in the EPO based on the IATTC data is composed of skipjack, yellowfin, bigeye, black skipjack, bonito, Pacific bluefin tuna, albacore tuna,

[^2]and some unidentified tuna. Tuna is caught mostly in areas near the equator and closer to the shore (Figure 2.2). Catch within $10^{\circ}$ latitude distance from the equator accounts for 64 percent of the catch in the EPO from 1970 to 2018. The average annual catch of tuna is highest near coastal areas in the Southern Hemisphere. Yellowfin tuna comprise 58.7 percent while skipjack tuna comprise 30.8 percent of the total tuna catch. Between 1970 and 2004, yellowfin tuna accounted for the biggest share in terms of total catch, however, since 2003 the share of skipjack tuna catch has started to dominate yellowfin (Appendix Figure 2.2a).


Figure 2. 2. Average Annual Tuna Catch in Eastern Pacific (in metric tons), 1970$2018{ }^{5}$

Data Source: Inter-American Tropical Tuna Commission (IATTC)

[^3]The differences in the spatial distribution of catch are apparent when we examine yellowfin and skipjack separately (Figure 2.3). The average annual catch of yellowfin tuna is higher in areas in the Northern Hemisphere compared to areas in the Southern Hemisphere while for skipjack tuna the opposite is true, i.e., the skipjack catch is higher in the Southern Hemisphere. The differences in the distribution of catch across space support the need to conduct separate analysis by species and location group.
a) Yellowfin Tuna
b) Skipjack Tuna


Figure 2. 3. Average Annual Catch of Yellowfin and Skipjack Tuna in Eastern

## Pacific (in metric tons), 1970-2018

Data Source: Inter-American Tropical Tuna Commission (IATTC)

The largest proportion of purse seine sets are recorded in grids closer to the shore (Figure 2.4). A high concentration of dolphin sets are recorded in the Northern Hemisphere, while most of the floating object sets are in areas close to the equator. For unassociated sets, effort is distributed across latitudes but clustered near the shores.


Figure 2. 4. Total Number of Purse Seine Sets in Eastern Pacific, 1970-2018
Data Source: Inter-American Tropical Tuna Commission (IATTC)

Table 2.1 shows the summary statistics for catch and effort data by species, types of set, and location. Unassociated sets have the highest count in terms of effort, but the lowest catch per unit effort, making it a less preferred method more recently. In the early 1970s, most of the sets were made for unassociated schools of tuna, but their share has been decreasing over time (see Appendix Figure 2.1). The share of dolphin
associated sets increased until 1992, after which floating-object associated sets have become the dominant set type due to the introduction of FADs in purse seine fishing in the EPO (IATTC, 2018b; Bayliff, 2001). The high catch per set for floating objects sets explains the dominance of this type of set in the later years, i.e., floating object sets have the highest catch per set at 25.9 metric tons followed by dolphin sets and unassociated sets at 15.3 and 11.7 metric tons, respectively.

Yellowfin tuna is the primary target species of dolphin sets, comprising 98 percent of the total catch from 1970 to 2018 (Table 2.1). For floating object sets, skipjack tuna accounts for 55 percent of the total catch. Skipjack and yellowfin are the also the main species caught by unassociated sets, however, the species composition has changed from a majority of yellowfin to skipjack over time (see Appendix Figure 2.2d).

Table 2. 1. Descriptive statistics of Tuna Catch in Eastern Pacific, 1970-2018

|  | Number of Sets | Catch (metric tons) | Catch per Set (metric tons) | Percentage Distribution of Catch by Species |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  | Yellowfin | Skipjack | Other Species |
| TYPE OF SET |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| All sets | 1,222,829 | 20,097,086 | 16.4 | 58.7 | 30.8 | 10.5 |
| Dolphin sets | 451,112 | 6,884,432 | 15.3 | 98.0 | 2.0 | 0.0 |
| Unassociated sets | 477,009 | 5,593,239 | 11.7 | 44.9 | 48.8 | 6.3 |
| Floating object sets | 294,708 | 7,619,415 | 25.9 | 25.2 | 55.0 | 19.8 |
| LATITUDE GROUP |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $40^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $50^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 1 | 3 | 3.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 100.0 |
| $30^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $40^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 18,782 | 167,548 | 8.9 | 13.9 | 17.7 | 68.5 |
| $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $30^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 170,117 | 1,635,520 | 9.6 | 75.9 | 16.7 | 7.3 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 267,778 | 3,737,941 | 14.0 | 89.2 | 10.3 | 0.4 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 443,459 | 8,028,779 | 18.1 | 59.6 | 32.9 | 7.5 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 258,861 | 4,846,237 | 18.7 | 34.5 | 49.0 | 16.5 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 62,824 | 1,646,735 | 26.2 | 30.0 | 48.3 | 21.7 |
| $20^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ to $30^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 1,007 | 34,323 | 34.1 | 21.3 | 47.9 | 30.8 |

Data Source: Inter-American Tropical Tuna Commission (IATTC)

Table 2.1 also shows that there are more sets and a higher total catch in the Northern Hemisphere but catch per set is higher in the Southern Hemisphere. Yellowfin is the dominant species caught by purse seine in the Northern Hemisphere. The total share of yellowfin tuna catch is higher in subtropical areas $\left(10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}\right.$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ and $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $\left.30^{\circ} \mathrm{N}\right)$ compared to areas close to the equator $\left(0^{\circ}\right.$ to $\left.10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}\right)$. In the Southern Hemisphere, skipjack tuna is the dominant species caught by purse seine.

### 2.7. Results

The computed $M P_{S S T}$ at means for yellowfin and skipjack tuna by type of sets using all data for the EPO and period covered are presented in Figure 2.5. The values presented are in metric tons per square kilometre of fished area. The $M P_{S S T}$ is computed using Equation 13 for an assumed linear relationship between SST and carrying capacity, Equation 15 for logarithmic, and Equation 17 for quadratic. Only the parameter estimates which are statistically significant at 5 percent are considered in the calculation of the marginal products.

The results of the estimation of parameters of the production function, mean SST, and mean number of sets are presented in Appendix Tables 2.1 to 2.3. The coefficients were estimated separately for yellowfin and skipjack tuna using observations for fished areas with reported dolphin sets, floating object sets, unassociated sets, and all sets. The $R^{2}$ for all specifications are high ( $>0.78$ ). Models assuming logarithmic and quadratic relationships between the SST and carrying capacity, however, have higher $R^{2}$ compared to models assuming a linear relationship.

Figure 2.5 shows that the $M P_{S S T}$ are mostly positive for the models using the three assumed relationships between SST and the carrying capacity, and for the different set types. The exceptions are the $M P_{S S T}$ for skipjack tuna assuming a quadratic
relationship with zero values. The $M P_{S S T}$ is highest for a linear relationship and lowest for a quadratic relationship.


Figure 2. 5. Marginal product of SST per square km (in kilograms)

The increase in SST has a bigger effect on the catch of yellowfin tuna compared to skipjack tuna if we consider all sets. Assuming a logarithmic relationship between SST and carrying capacity, a one-degree Celsius increase in SST results in an increase of 0.162 kilograms of yellowfin tuna catch per square kilometre of fished area per year for all sets made. This is equivalent to 25.2 thousand metric tons $\left(60.7\right.$ million USD) ${ }^{6}$ per year for the fished area in EPO. Even though the $M P_{S S T}$ per square kilometre for floating object sets (0.03) is lower compared to dolphin sets (0.18), the total $M P_{S S T}$ for the fished area is almost the same at 30 thousand metric tons ( 73 million USD) per year. This is because the area fished with floating objects sets is far greater than the area fished with dolphin sets. For skipjack tuna, the $M P_{S S T}$ is 0.122 kilograms of

[^4]skipjack tuna per square kilometre, equivalent to 20 thousand metrics tons ( 29 million USD) per year for the EPO. The highest $M P_{S S T}$ for the fished area is for floating objects set at 28 thousand metric tons ( 42 million USD) per year, followed by dolphin sets at 20 thousand metric tons ( 30 million USD) per year and unassociated sets at 17 thousand metric tons ( 25 million USD) per year.

The $M P_{S S T}$ at means computed by latitude group for both yellowfin and skipjack tuna are presented Figure 2.6. The results for the estimation, mean SST, and mean number of sets for observations grouped by type of set and latitude groups are presented in Appendix Tables 2.4 to 2.6 for yellowfin tuna and Appendix Tables 2.7 to 2.9 for skipjack tuna. Only latitude groups with substantial observations ( $\mathrm{N}>300$ ) are presented in the figures and appendix tables.

Assuming a linear or logarithmic relationship between SST and carrying capacity, the $M P_{S S T}$ is positive for all types of sets and latitude groups. The results change, however, if we assume a quadratic relationship. Even though there are still areas where the $M P_{S S T}$ is positive, there are also areas where the $M P_{S S T}$ is either zero or negative. The values of $M P_{S S T}$ vary across space, with higher values recorded in areas farther away from the equator (Figure 2.6).

For yellowfin tuna, the $M P_{S S T}$ in areas in the Northern Hemisphere is higher compared to the areas in the Southern Hemisphere. This is true across all types of sets, with highest values in areas between $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ and $30^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$. The $M P_{S S T}$ in the Southern Hemisphere are higher compared to areas north of the equator for skipjack tuna.

The $M P_{S S T}$ at means for all sets in Eastern Pacific Ocean $1^{\circ}$ latitude/longitude grid are mapped in Figure 2.7 for yellowfin tuna and Figure 2.8 for skipjack tuna. The values presented are the computed $M P_{S S T}$ multiplied by the area of the grid in square kilometre. Values are presented in thousand metric tons. The $M P_{S S T}$ are computed assuming linear, logarithmic, and quadratic relationships between SST and carrying capacity.


Figure 2. 6. Marginal product of SST by latitude group (in x10-4 metric tons)

Figures 7 and 8 clearly highlight the spatial variation in the $M P_{S S T}$ for both yellowfin and skipjack tuna. Higher values are recorded in areas above the equator for yellowfin tuna and below the equator for skipjack tuna. The figure also shows areas closer to the coast have higher $M P_{S S T}$ compared to areas in the high seas. The highest $M P_{S S T}$ for all
sets are reported if we assume a linear relationship between SST and carrying capacity both for both tuna species.


Figure 2. 7. Marginal product of SST at means of yellowfin tuna for all sets (in `000 metric tons)

LINEAR


LOGARITHMIC


QUADRATIC


| $\square<0$ |
| :--- |
| $0-10$ |
| $10-20$ |
| $20-30$ |
| $20-30$ |
| $30-40$ |
| $40-50$ |
| $50-60$ |
| $60-70$ |
| $70-80$ |
| $80-90$ |
| $90-100$ |
| $100-110$ |
| $110-120$ |
| $130-140$ |
| $\square$ |

Figure 2. 8. Marginal product of SST at means of skipjack tuna for all sets (in `000 metric tons)

### 2.8. Discussion

By applying the production function approach, we show that yellowfin and skipjack tuna catch is increasing with SST in the Eastern Pacific Ocean. The magnitude of the $M P_{S S T}$ varies across species, type of set, and location of catch and effort, suggesting the need for sector- and species- specific predictions. The $M P_{S S T}$ is positive for all types of sets for both yellowfin and skipjack tuna, assuming linear and logarithmic relationships between SST and carrying capacity. These results change for a quadratic relationship, where the $M P_{S S T}$ is positive for yellowfin tuna but is negative for skipjack depending on the types of sets considered. We cannot identify the inflection point in the quadratic function with sufficient confidence because of the large variability in the values (from $18^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ to $28^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ ) depending on the location and type of set.

Our results show that the effect of ocean warming on tuna catch has a bigger effect on yellowfin tuna compared to skipjack tuna if we consider all types of purse seine sets. This implies that, collectively, fishers targeting yellowfin tuna in the EPO will benefit more compared to those targeting skipjack tuna. The results also show that the $M P_{S S T}$ varies across types of purse seine set. This highlights the importance of looking at the fishing gear in doing an analysis on the effects of SST on fisheries production, as suggested in Hu et al. (2018). The highest $M P_{S S T}$ for both yellowfin and skipjack tuna are for unassociated sets. Unassociated sets catch both yellowfin and skipjack tuna, thus both species benefit from the improved suitability of the EPO for spawning and spatial redistribution. Between dolphin sets and floating object sets for each tuna species, the $M P_{S S T}$ is higher if the species dominates the catch of that type of set. For yellowfin tuna, the $M P_{S S T}$ for dolphin sets is higher compared to floating object sets. On the other hand, the $M P_{S S T}$ for floating object sets is higher compared to dolphin sets for skipjack tuna.

The eastward redistribution of tuna in response to ocean warming in our results is consistent with the pattern established through simulations models in other studies (see Lehodey et al. 2013; Dueri et al. 2016). High values of $M P_{S S T}$ are predicted for grids on the eastern side of the Pacific Ocean close to the coastal border. Due to habitat preference, more yellowfin tuna are caught in the Northern Hemisphere while skipjack tuna is dominant in the Southern Hemisphere. In the Northern Hemisphere, fishers targeting yellowfin tuna will benefit more as ocean warms compared to those targeting skipjack tuna as $M P_{S S T}$ for yellowfin tuna is higher compared to skipjack tuna. Unassociated sets and dolphin sets which both target yellowfin tuna are expected to be the dominant types of purse seine set in this area as sea temperature increases. The $M P_{S S T}$ is higher for skipjack tuna compared to yellowfin in the Southern Hemisphere, thus there will be more unassociated and floating object sets as these types of sets target skipjack tuna.

We demonstrate a procedure for including SST in a fisheries production function approach by adopting the fisheries bioeconomic model pioneered by Barbier and Strand (1998). This novel approach allows further work on the impacts of climate change on fisheries and marine systems using an economic framework. The approach we employed is also applicable to models that will use projections of future climate scenarios. We also demonstrate the use of catch and effort data paired with temperature data for latitude/longitude grids, with the expectation that more gridded datasets of fisheries will be available in the future.

We establish that there is a nonlinear relationship between the SST and the carrying capacity of tuna fisheries. The $R^{2}$ of models that assume nonlinear (i.e., logarithmic and quadratic) relationship between SST and carrying capacity is greater compared to models that assume linear relationship. This is the result across all species, types of sets, and location. Nonlinear relationships between temperature and economic outcomes have been established in previous studies (Gupta, Sen, and Srinavasan 2014; Schlenker and Lobell, 2010) but not applied for fisheries production.

The availability of gridded catch and effort data and improvements on climate modelling opens opportunities for more research on the economic impact of climate change on fisheries. Studies that focus on a single species should consider all types of fishing gears used to catch that species. The absence of gridded catch and effort data at the same resolution limits our ability to conduct that analysis for this paper. If the focus is for the management of an area, then all target species must be included in the analysis. We show that tuna catch increases with SST, however, it is possible that the net effect for the area is negative as result of reduction in catch of other species. Use of higher resolution catch and effort and ocean temperature data may provide more useful results for fisheries management areas. Our approach in analysing the relationship of SST and tuna catch provides an enabling framework for the application of bioeconomic models to understand impacts of climate change on fisheries.

### 2.8. Conclusion

Our results show that catch of both yellowfin tuna and skipjack tuna increases with SST if we consider the whole EPO and all purse seine sets. This is consistent with the results of Dueri et al. (2016) and Bell, Reid, et al. (2013) where it was stated that warming ocean is favourable to tuna fisheries in EPO. However, the magnitude of increase in tuna catch varies across tuna species, type of purse seine set, and location of effort. Ocean warming makes higher latitudes more suitable habitats for tuna species that already dominate the area in terms of catch and effort. Any program to manage tuna fisheries in response to ocean warming must be designed specifically for the species and should consider the different types of gears used. The policy must also be suited for the area being managed.

We adopted the bioeconomic model by Barbier and Strand (1998) that focuses on the fishery-habitat relationship. We also tested three functional relationships between SST
and carrying capacity, consistent with the framework we adopted. Future work on the relationship between SST and catch of tuna may adopt other frameworks. Alternative modelling techniques that do not rely on a priori information on the functional relationships between SST and catch may be employed.

As discussed, tuna migrate in response to changes in temperature. The movement of tuna to grids with the preferred temperature may result in biased estimates as we are comparing the average catch per grid. We, however, do not see this as much of a problem as the migration of tuna in response to increasing temperature is a slow, gradual process that takes a number of years. This is the case because the increase in temperature is also a slow, gradual process. The average SST in EPO increased by less than $1^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ from 1970 to 2018. The large size of grids ( $10,000 \mathrm{sq} \mathrm{km}$ on average) and the fact that the temperature on adjacent grids is not that different from each other are reasons why we believe that the possible bias is not substantial.

Future work on this topic should recognise the potential endogeneity problem as the effort measure, Set, may be endogenous. Also, the measure of fishing effort may likely respond to changes in SST. Estimations using instrumental variables and other procedures may be employed to handle this endogeneity problem.

## Appendix



Appendix Figure 2. 1. Total number of purse seine sets in IATTC Convention Area by set type, 1970-2018
Data Source: Inter-American Tropical Tuna Commission (IATTC)


Appendix Figure 2. 2. Total purse seine catch in IATTC Convention Area by set type and species, 1970-2018
Data Source: Inter-American Tropical Tuna Commission (IATTC)

Appendix Table 2. 1. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means for yellowfin and skipjack tuna assuming linear relationship between SST and carrying capacity, by set type
[Dependent Variable: Annual tuna catch (in kilograms)]

|  | Observations | R ${ }^{2}$ | $\beta_{1}$ | p-value $\left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{1}\right)$ | $\boldsymbol{\beta}_{2}$ | p-value $\left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{2}\right)$ | Mean SST | Mean Number of Sets | MPsst |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Yellowfin |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| All Sets | 62,036 | 0.848 | 0.5332 | 0.00 | -94.11 | 0.00 | 26.39 | 0.9840 | 0.5250 |
| Dolphin Sets | 39,581 | 0.857 | 0.6289 | 0.00 | -325.16 | 0.00 | 26.91 | 0.9190 | 0.5770 |
| Unassociated Sets | 14,805 | 0.825 | 0.4436 | 0.00 | -54.34 | 0.00 | 25.86 | 1.3000 | 0.5760 |
| Floating Object Sets | 36,317 | 0.754 | 0.6459 | 0.00 | -654.21 | 0.00 | 26.13 | 0.1640 | 0.1060 |
| Skipjack |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| All Sets | 46,808 | 0.818 | 0.5911 | 0.00 | -28.38 | 0.00 | 26.14 | 0.6880 | 0.4070 |
| Dolphin Sets | 8,942 | 0.860 | 0.5763 | 0.00 | 610.34 | 0.12 | 26.93 | 0.0879 | 0.0507 |
| Unassociated Sets | 15,450 | 0.816 | 0.5240 | 0.00 | -8.22 | 0.14 | 25.56 | 1.0500 | 0.5510 |
| Floating Object Sets | 38,323 | 0.782 | 0.8122 | 0.00 | -446.90 | 0.00 | 26.15 | 0.3750 | 0.3040 |

Appendix Table 2. 2. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means for yellowfin and skipjack tuna assuming logarithmic relationship between SST and carrying capacity, by set type
[Dependent Variable: Annual tuna catch (in kilograms)]

|  | Observations | $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ | $\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{1}}$ | p-value <br> $\left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{1}}\right)$ | $\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{2}}$ | p-value <br> $\left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{2}}\right)$ | Mean SST | Mean Number <br> of Sets |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Yellowfin Tuna |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| MPsst |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

Appendix Table 2. 3. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means for yellowfin and skipjack tuna assuming quadratic relationship between SST and carrying capacity, by set type
[Dependent Variable: Annual tuna catch (in kilograms)]

|  | Observations | $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ | $\beta_{1}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { p-value } \\ \left(\beta_{1}\right) \end{gathered}$ | $\beta_{2}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { p-value } \\ \left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{2}\right) \end{gathered}$ | $\boldsymbol{\beta}_{3}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { p-value } \\ \left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{3}\right) \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { Mean } \\ \text { SST } \end{gathered}$ | Mean <br> Number of Sets | MPsst |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Yellowfin Tuna |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| All Sets | 62,036 | 0.849 | 0.782 | 0.00 | -0.009 | 0.01 | -104.060 | 0.00 | 26.39 | 0.9840 | 0.2910 |
| Dolphin Sets | 39,581 | 0.859 | 1.199 | 0.00 | -0.021 | 0.00 | -333.542 | 0.00 | 26.91 | 0.9190 | 0.0805 |
| Unassociated Sets | 14,805 | 0.829 | 0.817 | 0.00 | -0.014 | 0.00 | -64.596 | 0.00 | 25.86 | 1.3000 | 0.0889 |
| Floating Object Sets | 36,317 | 0.754 | 0.766 | 0.06 | -0.004 | 0.77 | -648.193 | 0.00 | 26.13 | 0.1640 | 0.0000 |
| Skipjack Tuna |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| All Sets | 46,808 | 0.820 | 1.039 | 0.00 | -0.018 | 0.03 | -41.90 | 0.00 | 26.14 | 0.6880 | 0.0818 |
| Dolphin Sets | 8,942 | 0.869 | 1.880 | 0.00 | -0.049 | 0.00 | 1060.77 | 0.00 | 26.93 | 0.0879 | -0.0640 |
| Unassociated Sets | 15,450 | 0.823 | 1.278 | 0.00 | -0.031 | 0.00 | -24.15 | 0.00 | 25.56 | 1.0500 | -0.3100 |
| Floating Object Sets | 38,323 | 0.792 | 3.350 | 0.00 | -0.095 | 0.00 | -433.49 | 0.00 | 26.15 | 0.3750 | -0.5900 |

Appendix Table 2. 4. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means for yellowfin tuna assuming linear relationship between SST and carrying capacity, by set type and latitude group
Dependent Variable: Annual tuna catch (in kilograms)

|  | Observations | $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ | $\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\boldsymbol{1}}$ | p-value $\left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{1}}\right)$ | $\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{2}}$ | $\boldsymbol{p}$-value <br> $\left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{2}}\right)$ | Mean <br> SST | Mean Number <br> of Sets |
| :--- | ---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| MPSST |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

Appendix Table 2. 5. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means for yellowfin tuna assuming logarithmic relationship between SST and carrying capacity, by set type and latitude group
Dependent Variable: Annual tuna catch (in kilograms)

|  | Observations | $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ | $\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{1}}$ | $\mathbf{p}$-value $\left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{1}}\right)$ | $\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{2}}$ | $\boldsymbol{p}$-value <br> $\left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{2}}\right)$ | Mean <br> SST | Mean Number <br> of Sets |
| :--- | ---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| MPSST |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

Appendix Table 2. 6. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means for yellowfin tuna assuming quadratic relationship between SST and carrying capacity, by set type and latitude group
Dependent Variable: Annual tuna catch (in kilograms)

|  | Observations | R ${ }^{2}$ | $\beta_{1}$ | p-value ( $\boldsymbol{\beta}_{1}$ ) | $\beta_{2}$ | p-value $\left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{2}\right)$ | $\beta_{3}$ | p-value $\left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{3}\right)$ | Mean SST | Mean Number of Sets | MPsst |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| All Sets |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $30^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 2,785 | 0.885 | 0.783 | 0.00 | -0.015 | 0.01 | -48.972 | 0.00 | 24.12 | 3.6600 | 0.0211 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 14,645 | 0.878 | 0.199 | 0.50 | 0.012 | 0.27 | -102.486 | 0.00 | 27.52 | 1.3400 | 0.0000 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 22,988 | 0.878 | 0.950 | 0.01 | -0.012 | 0.34 | -167.530 | 0.00 | 27.23 | 0.9380 | 0.8910 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 14,474 | 0.800 | 1.375 | 0.00 | -0.033 | 0.02 | -110.730 | 0.00 | 25.39 | 0.5550 | -0.1800 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 6,782 | 0.877 | 1.263 | 0.34 | -0.002 | 0.98 | -92.144 | 0.55 | 24.49 | 0.2020 | 0.0000 |
| Dolphin Sets |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $30^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 1,996 | 0.858 | 1.460 | 0.00 | -0.041 | 0.00 | -9.806 | 0.90 | 24.97 | 1.5100 | -0.8300 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 14,130 | 0.869 | -0.120 | 0.62 | 0.024 | 0.00 | -211.853 | 0.01 | 27.54 | 1.1100 | 1.4900 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 17,181 | 0.885 | 2.576 | 0.00 | -0.068 | 0.00 | -408.731 | 0.00 | 27.40 | 0.8880 | -1.0000 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 5,214 | 0.880 | 2.354 | 0.00 | -0.054 | 0.00 | 702.850 | 0.15 | 24.93 | 0.3980 | -0.1300 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 1,050 | 0.821 | 2.947 | 0.00 | -0.083 | 0.04 | 2255.081 | 0.42 | 24.06 | 0.3420 | -0.3500 |
| Unassociated Sets |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $30^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 1,906 | 0.868 | 0.823 | 0.00 | -0.018 | 0.01 | -43.572 | 0.00 | 23.49 | 3.6700 | -0.0470 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 3,241 | 0.873 | 0.424 | 0.41 | 0.000 | 1.00 | -40.533 | 0.18 | 27.31 | 1.0200 | 0.0000 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 5,607 | 0.840 | -0.086 | 0.89 | 0.021 | 0.34 | -107.997 | 0.00 | 27.07 | 0.6150 | 0.0000 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 2,897 | 0.829 | 1.761 | 0.00 | -0.054 | 0.00 | -83.667 | 0.00 | 24.51 | 1.6700 | -1.5000 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 937 | 0.904 | 2.788 | 0.15 | -0.073 | 0.38 | 35.385 | 0.86 | 24.04 | 0.4010 | 0.0000 |
| Floating Object Sets |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $30^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 653 | 0.735 | 0.339 | 0.53 | 0.003 | 0.88 | 1363.353 | 0.15 | 23.26 | 0.2440 | 0.0000 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 3,051 | 0.853 | 0.538 | 0.56 | 0.002 | 0.95 | 1084.576 | 0.00 | 27.35 | 0.2490 | 0.0000 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 14,392 | 0.795 | 0.074 | 0.89 | 0.017 | 0.36 | -374.831 | 0.01 | 27.11 | 0.2260 | 0.0000 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 11,773 | 0.704 | 0.555 | 0.12 | 0.007 | 0.61 | -1783.344 | 0.00 | 25.65 | 0.0967 | 0.0000 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 6,259 | 0.786 | -1.514 | 0.21 | 0.112 | 0.02 | 4272.452 | 0.09 | 24.60 | 0.1020 | 0.5570 |

Appendix Table 2. 7. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means for skipjack tuna assuming linear relationship between SST and carrying capacity, by set type and latitude group
Dependent Variable: Annual tuna catch (in kilograms)

|  | Observations | R ${ }^{2}$ | $\beta_{1}$ | p -value ( $\boldsymbol{\beta}_{1}$ ) | $\boldsymbol{\beta}_{2}$ | p-value $\left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{2}\right)$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { Mean } \\ \text { SST } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | Mean Number of Sets | MPsst |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| All Sets |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $30^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 1,905 | 0.854 | 0.4187 | 0.00 | -1.29 | 0.97 | 23.56 | 1.4400 | 0.6030 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 6,438 | 0.909 | 0.5457 | 0.00 | -129.96 | 0.03 | 27.29 | 0.3960 | 0.2160 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 17,392 | 0.824 | 0.6054 | 0.00 | -125.43 | 0.00 | 27.14 | 0.7190 | 0.4350 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 14,108 | 0.821 | 0.6093 | 0.00 | -33.11 | 0.04 | 25.51 | 0.7700 | 0.4690 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 6,627 | 0.909 | 1.0536 | 0.00 | -89.84 | 0.03 | 24.73 | 0.4870 | 0.5130 |
| Dolphin Sets |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $30^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 772 | 0.832 | 0.3574 | 0.00 | 5717.72 | 0.00 | 24.55 | 0.1290 | 0.0461 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 4,161 | 0.904 | 0.4779 | 0.00 | 873.54 | 0.00 | 27.29 | 0.0958 | 0.0458 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 3,262 | 0.877 | 0.6460 | 0.00 | 1938.52 | 0.58 | 27.62 | 0.0716 | 0.0463 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 690 | 0.885 | 1.0552 | 0.00 | -1745.76 | 0.80 | 24.44 | 0.0763 | 0.0805 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Unassociated Sets |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $30^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 1,378 | 0.855 | 0.4098 | 0.00 | 8.83 | 0.76 | 23.00 | 1.7900 | 0.7340 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 1,719 | 0.894 | 0.3930 | 0.00 | 34.43 | 0.63 | 27.08 | 0.5060 | 0.1990 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 6,174 | 0.816 | 0.4590 | 0.00 | -30.01 | 0.52 | 26.89 | 0.6590 | 0.3020 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 4,330 | 0.824 | 0.5269 | 0.00 | -12.23 | 0.23 | 24.70 | 1.6400 | 0.8620 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 1,609 | 0.917 | 0.9625 | 0.00 | -41.63 | 0.40 | 24.18 | 0.9070 | 0.8730 |
| Floating Object Sets |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $30^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 568 | 0.771 | 0.7982 | 0.00 | -2592.15 | 0.00 | 23.25 | 0.2700 | 0.2150 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 2,942 | 0.885 | 0.7025 | 0.00 | -94.13 | 0.66 | 27.25 | 0.3420 | 0.2400 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 15,200 | 0.786 | 0.6951 | 0.00 | -264.21 | 0.02 | 27.08 | 0.5050 | 0.3510 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 13,059 | 0.794 | 1.1506 | 0.00 | -639.83 | 0.29 | 25.66 | 0.2860 | 0.3290 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 6,400 | 0.823 | 1.3551 | 0.00 | -1489.24 | 0.03 | 24.82 | 0.2720 | 0.3690 |

Appendix Table 2. 8. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means for skipjack tuna assuming logarithmic relationship between SST and carrying capacity, by set type and latitude group
Dependent Variable: Annual tuna catch (in kilograms)

|  | Observations | $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ | $\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{1}}$ | p-value $\left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{1}}\right)$ | $\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{2}}$ | p-value <br> $\left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{2}}\right)$ | Mean <br> SST | Mean Number <br> of Sets |
| :--- | ---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| MPsst |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

Appendix Table 2. 9. Parameter estimates and marginal product of SST at means for skipjack tuna assuming quadratic relationship between SST and carrying capacity, by set type and latitude group
Dependent Variable: Annual tuna catch (in kilograms)

|  | Observations | R ${ }^{2}$ | $\beta_{1}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { p-value } \\ \left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{1}\right) \end{gathered}$ | $\boldsymbol{\beta}_{2}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { p-value } \\ \left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{2}\right) \end{gathered}$ | $\beta_{3}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { p-value } \\ \left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{3}\right) \end{gathered}$ | Mean SST | Mean Number of Sets | MPsst |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| All Sets |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $30^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 1,905 | 0.856 | 0.793 | 0.00 | -0.016 | 0.12 | -12.70 | 0.73 | 23.56 | 1.4400 | 1.1400 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 6,438 | 0.910 | 1.038 | 0.00 | -0.018 | 0.17 | -133.00 | 0.03 | 27.29 | 0.3960 | 0.4110 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 17,392 | 0.832 | 2.376 | 0.00 | -0.066 | 0.00 | -134.32 | 0.00 | 27.14 | 0.7190 | -0.8500 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 14,108 | 0.824 | -0.074 | 0.79 | 0.028 | 0.03 | -20.44 | 0.04 | 25.51 | 0.7700 | 1.1100 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 6,627 | 0.910 | 2.067 | 0.02 | -0.043 | 0.23 | -126.38 | 0.00 | 24.73 | 0.4870 | 1.0100 |
| Dolphin Sets |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $30^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 772 | 0.845 | 1.644 | 0.01 | -0.051 | 0.03 | 5085.34 | 0.01 | 24.55 | 0.1290 | -0.1000 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 4,161 | 0.905 | 1.190 | 0.00 | -0.026 | 0.00 | 1198.10 | 0.00 | 27.29 | 0.0958 | -0.0230 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 3,262 | 0.879 | 2.320 | 0.03 | -0.060 | 0.11 | 1754.08 | 0.61 | 27.62 | 0.0716 | 0.0166 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 690 | 0.907 | 7.556 | 0.00 | -0.266 | 0.01 | -4959.12 | 0.47 | 24.44 | 0.0763 | -0.4100 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Unassociated Sets |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $30^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 1,378 | 0.856 | 0.669 | 0.01 | -0.011 | 0.33 | 2.92 | 0.92 | 23.00 | 1.7900 | 1.2000 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 1,719 | 0.899 | 1.379 | 0.00 | -0.036 | 0.03 | 13.72 | 0.81 | 27.08 | 0.5060 | -0.3000 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 6,174 | 0.848 | 2.659 | 0.00 | -0.084 | 0.00 | -3.76 | 0.91 | 26.89 | 0.6590 | -1.2000 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 4,330 | 0.824 | 0.645 | 0.04 | -0.005 | 0.71 | -14.20 | 0.11 | 24.70 | 1.6400 | 1.0500 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 1,609 | 0.923 | 3.213 | 0.01 | -0.097 | 0.06 | -128.25 | 0.05 | 24.18 | 0.9070 | -2.9000 |
| Floating Object Sets |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $30^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 568 | 0.771 | 0.890 | 0.14 | -0.004 | 0.88 | -2554.41 | 0.00 | 23.25 | 0.2700 | 0.0000 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 2,942 | 0.892 | 4.047 | 0.00 | -0.122 | 0.00 | -37.93 | 0.82 | 27.25 | 0.3420 | -0.8900 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ | 15,200 | 0.792 | 3.281 | 0.00 | -0.095 | 0.00 | -315.17 | 0.01 | 27.08 | 0.5050 | -0.9300 |
| $0^{\circ}$ to $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 13,059 | 0.795 | 0.376 | 0.43 | 0.029 | 0.11 | -474.90 | 0.43 | 25.66 | 0.2860 | 0.0000 |
| $10^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ to $20^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ | 6,400 | 0.824 | 2.580 | 0.00 | -0.049 | 0.10 | -1770.65 | 0.00 | 24.82 | 0.2720 | 0.7020 |

## Chapter 3 Effects of Sea Surface Temperature on Tuna Catch: Evidence from Countries in the Eastern Pacific Ocean


#### Abstract

This paper explores how changes in sea surface temperature (SST) affect tuna catch in countries in the Eastern Pacific Ocean (EPO). We apply a production function approach to establish the relationship between SST and the catch of yellowfin (Thunnus albacares) and skipjack (Katsuwonus pelamis) tuna that use purse seines. We use data for $1^{\circ}$ latitude/longitude grids within the exclusive economic zones of countries in the EPO. Catch of yellowfin and skipjack tuna increases with SST in all countries, with high values of catch recorded in the eastern coastal borders. The biggest increase in revenue from yellowfin and skipjack tuna as result on $1^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ increase in SST is for Mexico, while Kiribati had the smallest increase. However, if we adjust the increase in revenue by coastal population, the highest values are for Kiribati and French Polynesia. The higher tuna catch translates to higher government revenue from tuna fishing licenses, and more jobs for tuna fishers and those in the tuna processing industry in the state. However, the reduction on catch of other species may offset the positive effects on tuna catch and may even result in a negative impact overall. We highlight the importance of conducting research on SST that is specific to species, gear, and location to fully account for the impact of ocean warming.


### 3.1. Introduction

Ocean temperature is increasing over time, with some regions warming much faster than others. This trend is expected to continue under climate change conditions (Bindoff et al. 2019). As the ocean warms, fish populations adapt by moving to higher latitudes or deeper waters. The spatial redistribution of fishes may lead to rapid changes in marine ecosystems (Perry et al. 2011; Vergés et al. 2019). In turn, these changes affect fishing operations and how effective measures are for managing fisheries (Sumaila et al. 2011).

The impacts of ocean warming vary across regions. The fish catch at high latitudes is predicted to increase with ocean temperature, while production at low and mid latitudes are predicted to decrease, allowing for regional variations (Barange et al. 2014). Researchers have predicted that low-income countries will experience relatively more reductions in fish catch with climate change because these countries are concentrated in tropical and sub-tropical regions of the world. The spatial redistribution of fishes responding to warming waters would also affect employment and export earnings of economies. Government revenue would be similarly affected through fishing licenses sold to distant fishing nations (Sumaila et al. 2011).

Countries have different levels of vulnerability to climate change. The importance of fisheries to national economies is one of the factors that determines this vulnerability (Allison et al. 2009). Island nations such as Kiribati and French Polynesia depend highly on marine ecosystems, and have major pelagic or high value fisheries, such as tuna. These countries rely on revenue from fisheries or access agreements for foreign fishing (Selig et al. 2019).

Tuna are highly migratory and move between coastal ecosystems and the open ocean, and between domestic jurisdictions and international waters. As the ocean warms, tuna move towards areas with preferred habitat temperatures as a compensatory mechanism (Dizon, Neill, and Magnuson 1977). In the Pacific Ocean, the biomass of yellowfin (Thunnus albacares) and skipjack (Katsuwonus pelamis) tuna is expected to decrease in areas west of $170^{\circ} \mathrm{E}$, and to increase in exclusive economic zones (EEZ) east of $170^{\circ} \mathrm{E}$ (Bell et al. 2018). The Pacific Ocean is particularly important for tuna as 70 percent of the total global catch in 2010 came from this fishing ground (Lehodey et al. 2013).

In this paper, we determine the relationship between sea surface temperature (SST) and tuna catch in areas within the EEZ of countries in the Eastern Pacific Ocean (EPO). To determine this relationship, we use gridded data and follow the production function approach used in Mediodia et al. (2020). We focus on yellowfin and skipjack tuna because these are the dominant species caught by purse seine (commercial fishing nets) in the EPO. We consider the different types of purse seine sets in the analysis. We calculate for both the marginal product and marginal revenue product of $1^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ increase in SST for the countries included in this study.

We contribute to the literature by providing evidence on the impacts of ocean warming in the countries EPO. The whole Pacific Ocean is affected by ocean warming, but most studies focus on the effects of ocean warming in the western and central Pacific, as most of the small island developing states are in this area. Our study fills a gap in the literature by focusing on the countries in the Eastern Pacific Ocean.

We extend the method used in Mediodia et al. (2020) by expressing the marginal product of SST in international dollar terms to measure the effects of SST on catch. This method allows us to capture differences in purchasing power across countries.

We also express the marginal product of SST in international dollars in relation to coastal population to highlight the differences in the dependence of countries on tuna.

Our results show that the volume of catch of skipjack and yellowfin tuna in the EEZ of countries in the Eastern Pacific Ocean increases as ocean warms. This supports the conclusions of fisheries science studies that showed that tuna dispersed towards the EPO as the ocean warms. We find that Mexico will have the highest increase in tuna catch as the ocean warms due to the size of their EEZ. However, if we adjust for coastal population, the marginal revenue product for island nations, such as Kiribati and French Polynesia, are greater compared to other countries in the EPO.

In the next section, we discuss economic impacts of climate change in fisheries focusing on countries in the Eastern Pacific Ocean. This is followed by a presentation of the model, data, and estimation procedure used in the study. We then discuss the results of the analysis, and finish with some concluding remarks.

### 3.2. Review of Related Literature

### 3.2.1. Climate change and fisheries

The average ocean temperature is increasing over time due to anthropogenic influences and this trend is expected to continue in the next century (Collins et al. 2013; Rhein et al. 2013; Bindoff et al. 2019). The vulnerability of most organisms to warming is determined by their physiology, which defines their limited temperature ranges and thermal sensitivity (Pörtner et al. 2014), and biological functions such as metabolism, growth, and reproduction (Bindoff et al. 2019). The change in ocean temperature results in the redistribution of marine organisms, from phytoplankton to marine mammals. Recent evidence records observed shifts in the distribution of marine species across regions (Poloczanska et al. 2016).

Projections show that the ocean warming will continue to cause the redistribution of species from the tropics towards the poles. The poleward shift are projected to result in reduction of species richness in the tropics and increase in the mid to high-latitude areas (M. C. Jones and Cheung 2015; Cheung and Pauly 2016; Poloczanska et al. 2016). This then has effects on the timing of activities, abundance, and migration patterns of species (Pörtner et al. 2014). Warming is also projected to impact on the physiological growth of fishes (Pauly and Cheung 2017).

### 3.2.2. Economic impacts of climate change in fisheries

Fisheries provide food, nutrition, income and livelihoods for millions of people (FAO 2018a). Generally, there is an expected loss of fisheries productivity due to warming ocean. Productivity may expand in higher latitudes as ocean warms but this is offset by reduction in productivity in low- and mid-latitudes (Hoegh-Guldberg et al. 2018). This means that ocean warming will affect income and employment from fisheries.

Global marine fisheries landings are valued at 150 billion in 2010 USD, which is 5 times more than the estimate for 1950 (Tai et al. 2017). Climate change will lead to a global decrease in revenue (Lam et al. 2016). However, spatial variations of climate impacts on and the flexibility and capacities of food production systems can result to regional differences in the impact (Pörtner et al. 2014; Lam et al. 2016). Lam et al. (2016) showed that there will be a projected increase in fish catch in high latitudes as ocean warms but this may not translate into increase in revenues because of the dominance of low value fish and decrease in the catch by the vessels of countries in high latitudes operating in adversely-affected distant waters. They also found that lower income countries with high fisheries dependency are negatively affected. The impact on revenues from fisheries may have implications on other sectors with linkages to the
fisheries sector such as boat building and maintenance, equipment supply, and the hospitality sectors.

The changes in the dynamics of fish species will have direct impacts on communities and economies. As fishes move, fishers that target the new fishes will benefit while those in established fisheries will be adversely affected (Madin et al. 2012). Capital costs increase as fishers need to improve gears and vessels and incur higher fuel, ice, and labour costs due to longer search time are expected in areas where species move out. (Sumaila et al. 2011). On the other hand, migration of species into other areas can translate into higher revenue and lower costs.

The economic implications of climate change on fisheries vary between regions and countries. Blasiak et al. (2017) showed that countries most vulnerable to the effects of climate change on fisheries are primarily small island states in the Pacific Ocean and Caribbean, and those along the western and eastern coasts of Africa. The vulnerability of these countries is mainly driven by deficits in the ability to modify fisheries and livelihoods to cope with the adverse impacts of climate change and pursue emerging opportunities. There is no linkage between levels of national development and exposure to the impacts of climate change on fisheries. The high vulnerability of lowincome countries is attributable to the importance of the fisheries sector to the economy in terms of employment and revenue.

The dependence of countries on marine ecosystems matter in the assessment of impact of climate change. Selig et al. (2019) measured the nutritional, economic, and coastal protection dependence of countries to marine ecosystem. The patterns they establish vary by country and type of dependence measured. Island nations in Pacific and Indian Ocean have high overall dependence on marine resources. Countries with major pelagic fisheries and high value fisheries like tuna are also the countries that have high economic dependence on marine resources. The measures of dependence and ranks of the countries in our study are presented in Appendix Table 3. 1.

### 3.2.3. Tuna fisheries and climate change

Tuna fisheries are affected by ocean warming through changes in tuna physiology and behaviour or the abundance of their prey. Increase in temperature is projected to result in a decrease in the productivity of phytoplankton. This affects the tuna larvae and juvenile as they feed on the phytoplankton (Lehodey et al. 2013). Spatial distribution of tuna is conditioned by sea temperature. Tuna move to preferred habitat temperatures as a compensatory mechanism to ocean warming (Dizon, Neill, and Magnuson 1977; Schaefer, Fuller, and Block 2007). Monllor-Hurtado, et al. (2017) showed that tropical tuna species move towards the poles in response to ocean warming.

The two tropical tuna species - yellowfin and skipjack - are among the fish species affected by increasing sea temperature. Sea temperature affects the growth of these species. Skipjack tuna commence spawning when the SST is greater than $24{ }^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ (Ashida and Horie 2015). The development and survival of yellowfin tuna larvae is also affected by SST. Temperatures of about $26^{\circ}$ to $31^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ is associated with rapid growth and moderate to high survival in yellowfin tuna larvae (Wexler, Margulies, and Scholey 2011). The spatial distribution of tropical tuna is also affected by temperature. Ocean warming may increase the suitability of some habitats for skipjack tuna (Muhling et al. 2015) and yellowfin tuna (Schaefer, Fuller, and Block 2007). Increase in SST also promotes the tuna-dolphin bond for large yellowfin tuna (Scott et al. 2012).

In the Pacific Ocean, projections show that these tropical tuna species will have a redistribution from the west to the east (Lehodey et al. 2013; Monllor-Hurtado, Pennino, and Sanchez-Lizaso 2017). Bell et al. (2018) showed that there are expected decreases in biomass of yellowfin and skipjack tuna in areas west of $170{ }^{\circ} \mathrm{E}$ and
increases in EEZ east of $170^{\circ}$ E. A progressive biomass displacement towards the poles is also projected (Lehodey et al. 2013). This redistribution of tuna will translate to effects on livelihood and revenue, with countries in the east gaining while countries in the west losing.

### 3.2.4. Tuna fisheries in the Eastern Pacific Ocean

There is an extensive literature on the effects of climate change on fisheries-dependent countries in the Pacific Ocean (Bell, Ganachaud, et al. 2013; Bell, Reid, et al. 2013; Asch, Cheung, and Reygondeau 2018), but most of the studies are on the Western and Central Pacific. Bell, et al. (2013) showed that the east region of the Western and Central Pacific Ocean is expected to receive more revenue as tuna catch increase in their region. Countries in west may face a reduction in revenue as are tuna are redistributed progressively to the east. There is no work, to the best of our knowledge, which conducts an analysis on the effects of the countries extending towards the eastern coastal boundaries of the Pacific Ocean.

### 3.2.5. Purse seine

Purse seines are fishing gears designed to catch fishes swimming together in the same direction in a coordinated manner. It is made of a long wall of netting hung on a float line and the bottom is attached to a lead line. A purse line threaded through steel ring (also called purse rings) spaced along the bottom of the net is drawn tight to stop the school of fish escaping downwards under the net. The purse seine is set from one or two boats to surround the fish (ICES 2007). In the EPO, nets have been becoming deeper for the vessels fishing on FADs, and longer for the vessels setting on dolphin (Hall and Roman 2013).

There are different ways in which tunas are detected and encircled, and this gives rise to a classification of purse seine sets in several types. The data from Inter-American Tropical Tuna Commission (IATTC) classify sets either as dolphin set, floating object set, or unassociated set.

Dolphin sets are made for tuna that associate with dolphins in genera Stenella and Delphinus. These sets are practically monospecific for yellowfin tuna. Other major tuna species are very rare in these sets. Fishers launch speedboats to chase the dolphin pod associated with tuna until it stops swimming. The purse seine then encircles and captures the tuna associated with the dolphins. This method is controversial due to the incidental mortality of dolphins, even though fishers employ mechanisms to allow dolphins to escape (Hall 1998; Hall and Roman 2013).

Floating object sets are made for tuna schools associated with drifting objects. The object can be plant materials (logs, tree branches), aquatic plants (kelps), wooden crates and pallets, lost fishing gears, or dead animals (sharks, whales). Use of fish aggregating devices (FAD) became frequent in the last decade. FADs are man-made floating objects outfitted with tracking devices to ensure re-encounter. The composition of catch using floating object sets is a mixture of skipjack, bigeye, and yellowfin, with a clear predominance of skipjack (Bayliff 2001; Hall and Roman 2013).

Unassociated sets or school sets (Hall and Roman 2013) target tuna associated with schools of different species or seabirds. This type of set is the least predictable of all because fish behaviour may change abruptly in response to environmental or biological factors. Small-sized yellowfin and skipjack tuna are the usual species caught through unassociated sets (Hall 1998).

### 3.2.6. Fisheries production function

The production function approach in fisheries is applied to establish linkages between the habitat of a fishery and its economic productivity. Barbier and Strand (1998) demonstrated how an environmental factor, specifically habitat, directly affects the carrying capacity, which is the largest possible fish stock size given food supplies, habitat, and other factors. Foley et al. (2010) showed that the environmental factor also indirectly affects the carrying capacity through the intrinsic growth rate of the fish stock.

Studies apply a static fisheries production function model based on the assumption that the fishery is in a long-run equilibrium (Barbier 2007). Application of this framework includes establishing linkages of mangrove and shrimp catch (Barbier and Strand 1998), mangrove and artisanal demersal and shellfish catch (Barbier, Strand, and Sathirathai 2002), and cold water coral and redfish catch (Foley et al. 2010). There is a growing literature that includes environmental factors in the fisheries production function (see Vondolia et al. 2019; Armstrong et al. 2017; Kahui, Armstrong, and Vondolia 2016; Armstrong, Foley, and Kahui 2016; Hassan and Crafford 2015).

### 3.2.7. Temperature and production function

There is extensive research that includes temperature in the production function in terrestrial systems. These studies treat temperature as a productive input that explains variations in economic outcome. Most of the studies establish a relationship between temperature and macroeconomic variables such as growth of aggregate output (Burke, Hsiang, and Miguel 2015), sectoral output (Hsiang 2010), and export growth (B. F. Jones and Olken 2010). The approach is also applied to study relationship of temperature and crop yields (Schlenker and Roberts 2009; Schlenker and Lobell 2010),
agricultural profits (Deschênes and Greenstone 2007), and output of specific crops (Gupta, Sen, and Srinavasan 2014). Deschenes (2014) and Heal and Park (2016) review studies on the relationship of temperature and other economic outcomes.

Mediodia et al. (2020) is first to apply the production approach to establish the relationship between SST and catch using gridded data. They extended the framework pioneered by Barbier and Strand (1998) to show the positive relationship between SST and tuna in Eastern Pacific Ocean. SST and catch were linked directly through the carrying capacity and indirectly through the growth rate of tuna fisheries. There is a nonlinear (i.e., logarithmic and quadratic) relationship between the SST and the carrying capacity of tuna fisheries.

### 3.3. Model, study area, estimation procedure, and data

We follow the fisheries production function approach used in Mediodia et al. (2020) to link SST and tuna catch. The standard static open access fishery model pioneered by Barbier and Strand (1998) is modified in to account for the relationship between carrying capacity and SST.

We estimate the following equation assuming a logarithmic relationship between SST and carrying capacity: ${ }^{7}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\text { Tuna }_{i t}=\beta_{1} \text { Sets }_{i t} * \operatorname{lnSST}{ }_{i t}+\beta_{2} \text { Sets }_{i t}^{2}+\varepsilon_{i t} \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

[^5]where Tuna $_{i t}$ is the amount of tuna caught and Sets $_{i t}$ is the number of sets in grid $i$ in year $t$. The two variables are expressed in per square kilometre terms to account for differences in the surface area of grids. The equation also includes $\operatorname{lnSST} i_{i t}$ which is the natural $\log$ of annual mean SST in grid $i$ in year $t, \operatorname{Sets}_{i t}^{2}$ is the square of $\operatorname{Sets}_{i t}$, and $\varepsilon_{i t}$ is the error term.

Regression through the origin (RTO) is implemented similar to Armstrong et al. (2016), Thanh Thuy and Flaaten (2013), and Foley et al. (2010). RTO handles the unrealistic possibility of positive output of tuna without fishing effort. Eisenhauer (2003) provides a brief review of the literature on RTO approach in modelling.

Sets is the frequency purse seine nets are deployed in a latitude/longitude grid for a given year and type of set. The effort measure is proportionally adjusted to the amount of yellowfin and skipjack tuna caught within a set. This is done to isolate speciesspecific effort because purse seine catch different species on each set. A similar adjustment to effort was done in Foley et al. (2010). It is assumed that fishers give equal importance to yellowfin and skipjack tuna consistent to the effort proportion allocation procedure used in Wang et al (2015).

The marginal product of SST at means, $M P_{S S T}$, as derived from the previous equation is:

$$
\begin{equation*}
M P_{S S T}=\frac{\partial T u n a}{\partial S S T}=\beta_{1} \frac{\text { Sets }}{S S T} . \tag{2}
\end{equation*}
$$

We extend the model to include time trend to account for technological progress. Another extension is to include dummy variables for grids to control for timeinvariant, grid-specific factors affecting the tuna catch such as area, location, and
bathymetry. Estimations were also done to include both time trend and dummy variables for grids.

The marginal revenue product of SST is then computed by converting the $M P_{S S T}$ to international dollar terms. We use the price of skipjack and yellowfin tuna in January 2019 as reported in the European Price Report by Food and Agriculture Organization (FAO 2019a). Aside from tuna prices for major tuna trading ports, the report also includes on the fishing ground in which tuna sold in that ports are caught. Prices of whole tuna in Ecuador were used because the tuna sold in Ecuadorian ports are from the EPO. The value is then converted to local currency units using average annual nominal exchange rate for 2018 and then converted back to international dollars using purchasing power parity (PPP) rates. ${ }^{8}$ The use of PPP rates is important in this case to account for purchasing power of currencies, thus capturing differences in the benefits accruing to the countries.

To account for differences in the dependence of population to fisheries, we divide the marginal revenue product by the coastal population. We use the 2019 coastal population data multiplied by the ratio of the area of the country's EEZ within the EPO to the total area of the EEZ. ${ }^{9}$ The adjustment to EEZ size is necessary because the EEZ of some countries (e.g. the United States) cover areas outside the EPO.

We include the countries and territories within the agreement area of the IATTC. This is the portion of Pacific Ocean east of $150^{\circ} \mathrm{W}$ up to the coastline of North, Central, and South America and between $50^{\circ} \mathrm{N}$ and $50^{\circ} \mathrm{S}$ as defined in the Antigua Convention. As the data we used are in $1^{\circ}$ latitude/longitude grids, there are grid cells that overlap the

[^6]boundaries between the EEZ of countries and between an EEZ and international waters. The overlap is illustrated in a box in Figure 3.1.

We use countries to refer to the sovereign countries and territories in the IATTC Agreement area. Four definitions to address the discrepancy between the EEZ maritime borders and the $1^{\circ}$ latitude/longitude grid cells were considered (Table 3.1). We conduct separate analyses for these groups and compare the results to check for robustness. Results presented are averages of results of analyses using for datasets four model specifications for brevity with detailed results included in the appendices.

Table 3. 1. Data groups

| Group | Description |
| :--- | :--- |
| With Overlaps | Grid cells that overlap with EEZ of other <br> countries and international waters are <br> included. |
| Without Country <br> Overlaps | Grid cells that overlap with EEZ of other <br> countries are excluded but grid cells that <br> overlap with international waters are <br> included. |
| Without International | Grid cells that overlap with EEZ of other <br> countries are included but grid cells that <br> overlap with international waters are <br> excluded. |
| Without Overlaps | Both grid cells that overlap with EEZ of other <br> countries and international waters are <br> excluded |



Figure 3. 1. Exclusive economic zones of countries in the Eastern Pacific Ocean

We use tuna catch and effort data for purse seine from the website of IATTC. Data show monthly tuna catches and number of sets by purse seine vessels in every $1^{\circ}$ latitude/longitude grid and disaggregated by set type and by species of tuna caught (IATTC 2018). We compute for the annual totals of both catch and effort for every grid and express the data per square kilometre terms to account for the differences in the area of the grid cells.

SST data is from the Centennial In Situ Observation-Based Estimates of the Variability of SST and Marine Meteorological Variables, version 2.9.2 (COBE-SST2) by the Japan Meteorological Agency (JMA) (Hirahara, Ishii, and Fukuda 2014). ${ }^{10}$ We compute for the annual averages of SST for each grid from 1970 to 2018 using monthly SST observations from COBE-SST2.

An unbalanced annual panel data for $1^{\circ}$ latitude/longitude grid of containing tuna catch and effort data in the Eastern Pacific Ocean from 1970 to 2018 is included in the analysis. We perform separate estimations for observations grouped by species, types of set with standard errors clustered on the grid. ${ }^{11}$

### 3.4. Summary statistics

Figure 3.2 shows the total area in square kilometres with reported catch and effort data per country for the two data groups. Mexico has the largest fished area for tuna followed by Ecuador, then Peru. Even though the EEZ of the United States of America is larger, only a small portion of this area is fished for tuna. The EEZ of Honduras is covered by only one grid cell, thus it is not included in the presentation of results.

The figure is also indicative of the difference in the area covered for each country for the different data groups. There are wide gaps for Mexico and Ecuador. It is in these countries that there are number of grids that overlap with other countries or with the international waters.

[^7]

Figure 3. 2. Total area with tuna catch and effort data by country and data group (in '000 square kilometres)

Data Source: Inter-American Tropical Tuna Commission (IATTC)

Table 3.2 presents averages of the number of sets, total tuna catch, catch per set, and share of each species to total catch for all purse seine sets arranged in decreasing order by number of sets. Mexico records the highest number of effort (30\%) and catch (24\%) if we consider all purse seine sets from 1980 to 2018. This is followed by Ecuador that accounts for 25 percent of the total sets and 26 percent of total tuna catch. Honduras recorded only 15 sets thus this country is no longer included in the presentation of the results.

The data for each type of set is presented in Appendix Table 3.2. Dolphin sets account for 12 percent of the total sets and 13 percent of the catch. Most of the sets are in the Northern Hemisphere mostly recorded in Mexico (53\%), Clipperton (21\%), Costa Rica $(12 \%)$. The dominant species is yellowfin tuna comprising 93 to 97 percent of the total catch of the different countries with dolphin sets.

Twenty one percent of the total effort and $30 \%$ of the catch from 1980 to 2018 are for floating object sets. Ecuador (33\%), Colombia (24\%), Costa Rica (15\%), and Peru (8\%) are the top for countries in terms of effort. These sets mostly catch skipjack tuna except for Guatemala, El Salvador, Nicaragua in which yellowfin tuna is the dominant species caught.

Unassociated sets account for majority of the total catch (56\%) mainly in Mexico (34\%), Ecuador (27\%), Peru (21\%). Yellowfin is dominant is Mexico (57\%), Panama (69\%), Costa Rica (55\%), El Salvador (70), Nicaragua (76\%), Clipperton (74\%). Skipjack is the dominant species in Ecuador (66\%), Peru (64\%), Colombia (54\%), Chile (93\%), Line (Kiribati) (98\%), French Polynesia (94\%).

Catch per unit effort is highest for floating objects sets, followed by dolphin sets, then unassociated set. Looking at data per country, Kiribati has the highest value for all sets ( 46.7 metric tons) as majority of the effort are floating objects sets with high catch per unit effort at 52.3 metric tons per set.

Table 3. 2. Number of sets, tuna catch, catch per set, percentage distribution of tuna catch by species, by country and data group for all set types (1980 to 2018)

|  | Number <br> of Sets | Total Tuna <br> Catch (in <br> metric tons) | Catch per <br> set (in <br> metric tons) | Percentage distribution of <br> tuna catch by species |  |  |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
|  | Yellowfin | Skipjack | Other <br> species |  |  |  |
| ALL SETS |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Mexico | 204,288 | $2,097,392$ | 10 | 67 | 22 | 10 |
| Ecuador | 166,577 | $2,295,306$ | 14 | 35 | 58 | 7 |
| Peru | 94,966 | $1,381,747$ | 16 | 33 | 64 | 3 |
| Colombia | 66,498 | 832,114 | 13 | 41 | 56 | 3 |
| Costa Rica | 62,301 | 960,892 | 15 | 67 | 32 | 1 |
| Panama | 31,898 | 367,097 | 12 | 67 | 32 | 1 |
| Clipperton | 23,586 | 364,470 | 15 | 84 | 16 | 1 |
| Guatemala | 11,857 | 167,101 | 14 | 77 | 23 | 0 |
| El Salvador | 6,333 | 107,220 | 16 | 79 | 21 | 0 |
| United States | 3,465 | 28,789 | 9 | 17 | 20 | 63 |
| Nicaragua | 3,278 | 61,879 | 21 | 83 | 17 | 0 |
| French Polynesia | 1,397 | 51,114 | 34 | 9 | 76 | 16 |
| Kiribati | 989 | 42,357 | 47 | 7 | 86 | 7 |
| Chile | 551 | 16,227 | 38 | 21 | 70 | 9 |
| Honduras | 15 | 352 | 24 | 92 | 8 | 0 |

Data Source: Inter-American Tropical Tuna Commission (IATTC)

Ocean warming in the countries in the EPO is captured by the COBE-SST2 dataset. The annual SST of countries increases over time is fluctuating but there is an upward trend (Figure 3.3). The slope of the trend line is positive and statistically significant for all countries except for Peru in which the slope is not statistically significant but still positive (see Appendix Table 3.3). The magnitude of the slopes across countries are comparable with values between 0.010 and 0.019 .


Figure 3. 3. Annual SST by country, 1960-2018
Data Source: COBE SST

### 3.5. Results

### 3.5.1. Marginal product of SST

Figure 3.4 shows the increase in tuna catch as a result of $1^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ increase in SST for both yellowfin and skipjack tuna for countries arranged from North to South for each type of sets. The results presented are average values of $M P_{S S T}$ computed using the four data groups. Values of $M P_{S S T}$ for each data group are presented in Appendix Table 3.4. The $M P_{S S T}$ are positive except for some countries in which the value is zero for specific species.

If we consider all purse seine sets, the $M P_{S S T}$ is highest for Peru for skipjack in which $1^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ increase in SST results to $8.92 \times 10^{-5} \mathrm{MT}$ of catch per square kilometre. The highest $M P_{S S T}$ for yellowfin tuna is in Panama at $8.48 \times 10^{-5} \mathrm{MT}$ of catch. The $M P_{S S T}$ for skipjack is greater than $M P_{S S T}$ for yellowfin for Colombia, Ecuador, and countries in the Southern Hemisphere. The $M P_{S S T}$ for yellowfin tuna is greater than skipjack tuna for other countries in the Northern Hemisphere.

The $M P_{S S T}$ for yellowfin is greater than $M P_{S S T}$ for skipjack in all countries for dolphin sets. The highest is for Peru $7.67 \times 10^{-6}$ MT per square kilometre of fished area. There are no dolphin set efforts in the United States, Chile, French Polynesia, and Kiribati.

The $M P_{S S T}$ for floating object sets are all positive in countries with recorded effort. In most countries, the $M P_{S S T}$ for skipjack tuna is higher compared to yellowfin tuna. This is not the case, however, for three countries in the Northern Hemisphere - Guatemala, El Salvador, and Nicaragua.
$M P_{S S T}$ for unassociated sets are greater compared to dolphin and floating object sets. The $M P_{S S T}$ for skipjack is greater than the $M P_{S S T}$ for yellowfin in Chile, Mexico,

Ecuador, Peru, and Line Island in Kiribati. The difference is most pronounced in Nicaragua in which the $M P_{S S T}$ for skipjack is at $1.55 \times 10^{-5}$ MT compared to $8.60 \times 10^{-5}$ MT per square kilometre of fished area for yellowfin. In the US, Clipperton, Panama, Mexico, Guatemala, Costa Rica, Ecuador, the $M P_{S S T}$ for yellowfin is greater than the $M P_{S S T}$ for skipjack. These countries are all on the Northern Hemisphere.


Figure 3. 4. Marginal product of SST at means per square $\mathbf{k m}$ (in $\times 10^{-5}$ metric tons)

### 3.5.2. Marginal revenue product of SST

All countries considered will gain form the increase in tuna catch as a result of increase in SST as indicated by positive marginal revenue product. Figure 3.5 shows the average marginal revenue product by country for the yellowfin and skipjack tuna for the different set types computed using the four data groups.

For yellowfin tuna, highest value is for Mexico at Int\$ 437,808 followed by Peru (Int\$ 177,861 ) and Ecuador (Int $\$ 128,174$ ) considering all types of sets. Lowest values are for Kiribati (Int\$ 1,580) and French Polynesia (Int\$ 2,995). The values for skipjack tuna are lower compared to yellowfin. The highest for all types of sets is Peru (Int\$ 201,837) followed by Ecuador (Int\$ 142,134) and Mexico (Int\$ 129,122) with low values for the US (Int\$7,196) and Clipperton (Int\$ 2,887).

The marginal revenue product for dolphin sets is higher for yellowfin tuna compared to skipjack tuna for all countries. Yellowfin accounts for 93 percent of the total value for all countries compared to 7 percent for skipjack tuna.

If we consider floating object sets, skipjack tuna account for 59 percent of the sum of the marginal revenue product of all countries. The marginal revenue product for skipjack is greater than marginal revenue product for yellowfin in most countries, with the greatest difference in Mexico and Ecuador. For Costa Rica, Guatemala, Nicaragua, and El Salvador, MRP for yellowfin is greater than skipjack by more than Int $\$ 3000$.


Figure 3.5. Marginal revenue product of SST at means by country (in thousands of international dollars)

For unassociated sets, the marginal revenue product for yellowfin in bigger compared to skipjack tuna in most countries. Highest for the sum of the marginal revenue products for yellowfin and skipjack is for Mexico at 566 thousand international dollars as a result of $1^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ increase in SST. This is followed by Peru ( 378 thousand international dollars) then Ecuador (270 thousand international dollars).
$M P_{S S T}$ and corresponding standard errors computed using models with time trend, with grid dummy, and both time trend and grid dummy are presented in the appendices. Separate estimations were done for data with overlaps (Appendix Table 3.5), without country overlaps (Appendix Table 3.6), without water overlaps (Appendix Table 3.7), and without state and water overlaps (Appendix Table 3.8). Results show that the $M P_{S S T}$ is not sensitive to the model specification, given that $M P_{S S T}$ is similar across model specifications. The next sections, we compute for the marginal revenue product using results from the RTO model.

### 3.5.3. Marginal revenue product per coastal population

Table 3.3 shows the marginal revenue product of SST at means per 100 coastal population for the different countries by type of set and species. French Polynesia and Kiribati, countries in the western border of the IATTC agreement area, record the highest marginal revenue product per 100 coastal population if we consider the sum for both yellowfin and skipjack.

If adjusted for the coastal population, then the marginal revenue product is the highest for Kiribati for both species across types of set. There is a wide margin between the Kiribati (Int\$ 143.5) compared to French Polynesia (Int\$ 6.71) which records the second highest value if we get the sum for both species. Guatemala and United States record the lowest marginal revenue product per coastal population for both species and all types of sets.

Table 3. 3. Marginal revenue product of SST at means per 100 coastal population ${ }^{12}$ by country, species, and type of set (in international dollars)

| Country | All | Dolphin | Floating Object | Unassociated |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Skipjack |  |  |  |  |
| Kiribati | 117.69 |  | 167.85 | 82.48 |
| French Polynesia | 5.37 |  | 9.23 | 4.41 |
| Panama | 0.99 | 0.03 | 0.52 | 0.96 |
| Ecuador | 0.82 | 0.08 | 0.30 | 0.57 |
| Costa Rica | 0.69 | 0.03 | 0.60 | 0.55 |
| Peru | 0.62 | 0.05 | 0.16 | 0.50 |
| Nicaragua | 0.39 | 0.09 | 0.68 | 0.41 |
| Colombia | 0.28 | 0.01 | 0.18 | 0.10 |
| Mexico | 0.14 | 0.01 | 0.07 | 0.16 |
| El Salvador | 0.12 | 0.03 | 0.07 | 0.06 |
| Guatemala | 0.05 | 0.00 | 0.03 | 0.02 |
| United States | 0.03 |  |  | 0.03 |
| Yellowfin |  |  |  |  |
| Kiribati | 25.81 |  | 44.58 | 478.67 |
| Panama | 4.04 | 0.61 | 0.79 | 3.84 |
| Costa Rica | 2.35 | 1.71 | 0.46 | 1.10 |
| Nicaragua | 1.73 | 1.30 | 1.13 | 3.73 |
| French Polynesia | 1.34 |  | 7.82 |  |
| Ecuador | 0.74 | 0.51 | 0.24 | 0.58 |
| El Salvador | 0.63 | 0.32 | 0.17 | 0.32 |
| Peru | 0.55 | 0.35 | 0.10 | 0.52 |
| Mexico | 0.47 | 0.31 | 0.07 | 0.42 |
| Colombia | 0.33 | 0.25 | 0.12 | 0.13 |
| Guatemala | 0.25 | 0.07 | 0.06 | 0.05 |
| United States | 0.04 |  |  | 0.03 |
| Sum |  |  |  |  |
| Kiribati | 143.5 |  | 212.43 | 561.15 |
| French | 6.71 |  | 17.05 | 4.41 |
| Polynesia |  |  |  |  |
| Panama | 5.03 | 0.64 | 1.31 | 4.80 |
| Costa Rica | 3.04 | 1.74 | 1.06 | 1.65 |
| Nicaragua | 2.12 | 1.39 | 1.81 | 4.14 |
| Ecuador | 1.56 | 0.59 | 0.54 | 1.15 |
| Peru | 1.17 | 0.40 | 0.26 | 1.02 |
| El Salvador | 0.75 | 0.35 | 0.24 | 0.38 |
| Colombia | 0.61 | 0.26 | 0.30 | 0.23 |
| Mexico | 0.61 | 0.32 | 0.14 | 0.58 |
| Guatemala | 0.30 | 0.07 | 0.09 | 0.07 |
| United States | 0.07 |  |  | 0.06 |

[^8]
### 3.6. Discussion

We show that the volume of catch of skipjack and yellowfin tuna in the EEZ of countries in the Eastern Pacific Ocean increases as ocean warms. The results of our study support the conclusion in fisheries science studies that showed that the dispersion of tuna towards the eastern part of Pacific Ocean as ocean warms. This result is in contrast with the results of studies on Western and Central Pacific Ocean where there are expected reduction in catch as a result of ocean warming.

Although all countries have positive $M P_{S S T}$, the $M P_{S S T}$ of countries on the eastern side of the IATTC area is greater compared to countries in western side of the IATTC. The sum of revenue for yellowfin and skipjack as a result of $1^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ increase in SST is higher in countries in the east (e.g., Mexico, Peru) compared to French Polynesia which is the western side of the IATTC agreement area. This again supports eastward movement of tuna species within the IATTC agreement area.

Upper middle-income countries benefit the most from the increase in tuna catch with the increase in SST. Mexico, Peru, and Ecuador have the highest revenue from the increase in tuna catch. These are also the countries with largest fishing areas for tuna in the IATTC. Even though the $M P_{S S T}$ per square kilometre for lower middle-income countries such as Nicaragua and Guatemala is positive with a magnitude comparable to other countries, the revenue is low compared to other countries as the fished areas of the countries are comparatively smaller.

Unassociated sets have the highest $M P_{S S T}$ in the three types of sets. Unassociated sets target both species, thus it benefits from in the increase in catch in both catch of yellowfin and skipjack tuna. The dominant species caught through unassociated sets in the countries in Northern Hemisphere is yellowfin tuna while skipjack tuna is the
dominant species in the countries in Southern Hemisphere. This is consistent with studies on the habitat choice of these species.

If we consider the population adjusted marginal revenue product, however, then the values for the countries on the western side of the IATTC agreement area such as Kiribati and French Polynesia are greater compared to countries in the east. The population adjusted marginal revenue product of SST is positively correlated with the measures of economic dependence on fisheries by Selig et al. (2019). Countries highly dependent on fisheries income and marine resources in general are the same countries that records the highest revenue per capita from the increase in tuna catch as ocean warms. ${ }^{13}$ This is not the case if we just consider the $M P_{S S T}$ for each species. There is no linear relationship between the measures of dependence and $M P_{S S T}$ for both skipjack and yellowfin tuna. ${ }^{14}$

The higher tuna catch due to ocean warming translates to higher government revenue from more tuna fishing licenses that can be issued to purse seiners. As long as this is done sustainably, more jobs can be created for tuna fishers and those in the fish processing industry. Those offering ancillary services to tuna purse seine operators will also benefit from the increase in catch.

Government agencies or regional fisheries management organizations (RFMO) should adopt resource management mechanisms that are adaptive and responsive to tuna redistribution due to ocean warming. Countries in the EPO should exert effort to maintain the current levels of protection given to yellowfin and skipjack tuna as catch increases as ocean warms. Management measures must be designed specifically for

[^9]each location as there are differences in the local oceanographic and biological conditions.

Tuna in EPO may be managed by controlling the fishing effort. Regulators may encourage the use of unassociated sets given than the marginal product is highest for this type of set. The method also spreads the pressure to yellowfin and skipjack tuna and not just on a single species. There are countries, however, that unassociated sets does not provide the highest $M P_{S S T}$. In Guatemala, for example, we can expect more dolphin sets as ocean warms because of higher economic returns. The increase in dolphin sets may affect the sustainability of yellowfin tuna in Guatemala, given that these dolphin sets primarily target yellowfin tuna.

Aside from being species-specific, we show that analysis of impacts of ocean warming should be done specifically for a fishing method. Management of tuna must also consider effort from other fishing method (i.e., longlining) that target tuna in EPO. This will provide a more complete perspective on the impacts of ocean warming on tuna.

The spatial redistribution of tuna due to ocean warming is supported by our findings. This movement of tuna requires updating of the stock assessment for better resource management on both sides of the Pacific. Historical stock assessment may become less reliable as tuna move to areas with their desired thermal tolerances. The new spawning grounds must be identified to ensure the sustainability of the tuna fisheries. A better understanding of the behaviour of other species in response to ocean warming is also necessary.

It is noteworthy also that our results only apply to tuna. We cannot conclude that the overall impact of sea warming is positive. There is a significant possibility of a
negative net effect of ocean warming on total catch because of the possible reduction in catch of other species.

We establish the importance of including the fishing-dependent population in analysing the impact of ocean warming. Countries with higher dependence on fisheries are expected to gain more from higher revenue from tuna. This brings to the fore the need to include the fishers and other stakeholders in any discussion about adjustment of resource management practices in any fishery.

There is also a need for better international cooperation among RFMO members so that the tuna is properly managed, because of the different impacts on catch for the different countries. This is important because tuna is a migratory species, and that explains why fishing quotas are determined in international agreements. As the tuna move from west to east and thus redistribute benefits from tuna fisheries, fishing rights of Pacific countries may also need to be adjusted.

To summarise, the relationship we established may not be applicable to other scenarios as it is bound by the species, fishing gear, location, and period covered in this study. As oceans continue to warm, the SST may reach the upper threshold of temperature for desired habitat of tuna resulting to decline in catch in the area. A comprehensive analysis covering all species may also result in a negative net effect on fish catch as the recorded positive effects on tuna catch may be offset by the reduction on catch of other species. Future studies should consider species, gear-, and locationspecific analyses so that the impact of ocean warming can be fully accounted.

### 3.7. Conclusion

Countries within the Eastern Pacific Ocean gain from the redistribution of tuna due to ocean warming. All countries experience increases in tuna catch as the SST increases. We reached this conclusion after applying a production function approach that links SST to tuna catch through the carrying capacity and intrinsic growth of tuna fisheries. The $M P_{S S T}$ of countries in the eastern border of the IATTC agreement area is higher compared to countries in the western border. This difference in marginal product highlights the eastward redistribution of tropical tuna species in the Pacific Ocean. Countries highly dependent on marine resources are the same countries that record the highest marginal revenue product when adjusted for population. We demonstrate that analysing the link between SST and catch in an economic framework produces results consistent with conclusions of results models in fisheries science. Countries should consider the results of this study to manage tuna fisheries within their EEZ.

## Appendix

| Appendix Table 3. 1. Measures of dependence on marine ecosystems |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Country | Integrated <br> dependence | Nutritional <br> dependence | Economic <br> dependence | Econ <br> (Jobs) | Econ <br> (Revenue) | Coastal <br> Protection |
| Kiribati | 0.72 | 0.74 | 0.86 | 0.93 | 0.80 | 0.07 |
| French |  | 0.46 |  |  |  | 0.07 |
| Polynesia | 0.36 |  |  |  |  |  |
| Honduras | 0.27 |  | 0.23 | 0.23 | 0.24 | 0.35 |
| Peru | 0.24 | 0.23 | 0.19 | 0.13 | 0.27 | 0.07 |
| Nicaragua | 0.19 | 0.1 | 0.22 | 0.17 | 0.30 | 0.30 |
| Ecuador | 0.19 | 0.06 | 0.27 | 0.2 | 0.36 | 0.08 |
| Panama | 0.17 | 0.13 | 0.21 | 0.31 | 0.13 | 0.06 |
| El Salvador | 0.15 | 0.09 | 0.17 | 0.16 | 0.21 | 0.15 |
| Chile | 0.15 | 0.06 | 0.20 | 0.18 | 0.23 | 0.05 |
| Mexico | 0.11 | 0.08 | 0.11 | 0.13 | 0.11 | 0.25 |
| Costa Rica | 0.11 | 0.04 | 0.16 | 0.19 | 0.15 | 0.05 |
| Guatemala | 0.10 | 0.01 | 0.16 | 0.17 | 0.16 | 0.26 |
| Colombia | 0.08 | 0.02 | 0.12 | 0.18 | 0.08 | 0.10 |
| United |  | 0.05 | 0.04 | 0.04 | 0.07 | 0.28 |
| States | 0.05 |  |  |  |  |  |

Source: Selig et al. (2019)

Appendix Table 3. 2. Number of sets, tuna catch, catch per set, percentage distribution of tuna catch by species, by country, data group, and set type

|  | Number of Sets | Total Tuna Catch (in metric tons) | Catch per set (in metric tons) | Percentage distribution of tuna catch by species |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  | Yellowfin | Skipjack | Other species |
| DOLPHIN SETS |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Colombia | 1099 | 16543 | 15 | 94 | 5 | 0 |
| Costa Rica | 8674 | 132141 | 15 | 98 | 2 | 0 |
| Ecuador | 4518 | 119828 | 27 | 95 | 5 | 0 |
| El Salvador | 548 | 9181 | 17 | 96 | 4 | 0 |
| Clipperton | 15395 | 233975 | 15 | 94 | 6 | 0 |
| Guatemala | 2262 | 31610 | 14 | 97 | 3 | 0 |
| Honduras | 8 | 149 | 19 | 93 | 7 | 0 |
| Mexico | 39702 | 480615 | 12 | 94 | 6 | 0 |
| Nicaragua | 525 | 11804 | 27 | 94 | 6 | 0 |
| Panama | 1350 | 18399 | 14 | 96 | 3 | 0 |
| Peru | 895 | 28142 | 32 | 86 | 14 | 0 |
| United States | 2 | 65 | 24 | 0 | 100 | 0 |
| UNASSOCIATED |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| SETS |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Chile | 356 | 8425 | 30 | 5 | 93 | 1 |
| Colombia | 29716 | 289444 | 10 | 44 | 54 | 2 |
| Costa Rica | 12207 | 171424 | 14 | 55 | 44 | 2 |
| Ecuador | 110387 | 1225151 | 11 | 31 | 66 | 4 |
| El Salvador | 1983 | 26191 | 13 | 70 | 30 | 0 |
| Clipperton | 1285 | 22228 | 17 | 74 | 26 | 0 |
| French Polynesia | 225 | 3279 | 13 | 5 | 94 | 0 |
| Guatemala | 2290 | 23404 | 10 | 53 | 47 | 0 |
| Honduras | 7 | 203 | 29 | 93 | 7 | 0 |
| Line (Kiribati) | 236 | 5659 | 26 | 1 | 98 | 0 |
| Mexico | 136795 | 1298377 | 9 | 57 | 27 | 16 |
| Nicaragua | 1393 | 20853 | 15 | 76 | 24 | 0 |
| Panama | 19216 | 208217 | 11 | 69 | 30 | 1 |
| Peru | 83498 | 1048572 | 14 | 33 | 64 | 4 |
| United States | 3450 | 28686 | 9 | 17 | 20 | 63 |

Data Source: Inter-American Tropical Tuna Commission (IATTC)

## Appendix Table 3.2. Continuation

|  | Number of Sets | Total Tuna Catch (in metric tons) | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Catch per } \\ & \text { set (in } \\ & \text { metric tons) } \end{aligned}$ | Percentage distribution of tuna catch by species |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  | Yellowfin | Skipjack | Other species |
| FLOATING OBJECT |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| SETS |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Chile | 179 | 7582 | 55 | 32 | 56 | 13 |
| Colombia | 30461 | 445653 | 15 | 26 | 69 | 5 |
| Costa Rica | 18956 | 352754 | 19 | 30 | 67 | 3 |
| Ecuador | 41521 | 799004 | 19 | 19 | 66 | 15 |
| El Salvador | 2013 | 43098 | 21 | 70 | 30 | 0 |
| Clipperton | 2835 | 55998 | 20 | 30 | 67 | 3 |
| French Polynesia | 1160 | 47684 | 40 | 9 | 74 | 17 |
| Guatemala | 3255 | 56270 | 17 | 52 | 47 | 1 |
| Line (Kiribati) | 744 | 36698 | 52 | 8 | 84 | 8 |
| Mexico | 6838 | 130571 | 19 | 32 | 68 | 1 |
| Nicaragua | 901 | 21744 | 22 | 71 | 28 | 1 |
| Panama | 8343 | 105098 | 13 | 46 | 51 | 2 |
| Peru | 9664 | 291405 | 31 | 26 | 72 | 2 |
| United States | 9 | 21 | 2 | 19 | 81 | 0 |

Data Source: Inter-American Tropical Tuna Commission (IATTC)

Appendix Table 3. 3. Trend of SST by country $\left(S S T_{t}=\hat{\beta}_{0}+\hat{\beta}_{1}\right.$ Year $\left.+\hat{\mu}_{t}\right)$

| Country | $\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{1}}$ | se $\left(\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{1}}\right)$ | Observations | $\mathbf{R}^{\mathbf{2}}$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Chile | $0.010^{* * *}$ | $(0.003)$ | 49 | 0.233 |
| Clipperton | $0.013^{* * *}$ | $(0.002)$ | 49 | 0.398 |
| Colombia | $0.016^{* * *}$ | $(0.004)$ | 49 | 0.263 |
| Costa Rica | $0.017^{* * *}$ | $(0.004)$ | 49 | 0.248 |
| Ecuador | $0.016^{* *}$ | $(0.007)$ | 49 | 0.092 |
| El Salvador | $0.015^{* * *}$ | $(0.003)$ | 49 | 0.347 |
| French |  |  |  |  |
| Polynesia | $0.015^{* * *}$ | $(0.002)$ | 49 | 0.639 |
| Guatemala | $0.016^{* * *}$ | $(0.002)$ | 49 | 0.496 |
| Kiribati | $0.014^{* * *}$ | $(0.005)$ | 49 | 0.168 |
| Mexico | $0.019^{* * *}$ | $(0.004)$ | 49 | 0.331 |
| Nicaragua | $0.016^{* * *}$ | $(0.003)$ | 49 | 0.329 |
| Panama | $0.016^{* * *}$ | $(0.003)$ | 49 | 0.391 |
| Peru | 0.011 | $(0.008)$ | 49 | 0.046 |
| United States | $0.012^{* *}$ | $(0.005)$ | 49 | 0.113 |

*** $\mathrm{p}<0.01,{ }^{* *} \mathrm{p}<0.05,{ }^{*} \mathrm{p}<0.1$

Appendix Table 3. 4. Marginal product by species and data group using RTO model

| Country and Set Types | Skipjack |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | Yellowfin |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | With Overlaps |  | Without Country Overlaps |  | Without Water Overlaps |  | Without Water and Country Overlaps |  | With Overlaps |  | Without Country Overlaps |  | Without Water Overlaps |  | Without Water and Country Overlaps |  |
|  | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE |
| All |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Chile | 7.2 | [0.8] | 3.9 | [0.4] | 9.9 | [1.3] |  |  | 2.2 | [0.2] | 1.1 | [0.3] | 1.1 | [0.3] |  |  |
| Clipperton | 0.6 | [0.0] | 0.6 | [0.0] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 2.4 | [0.1] | 2.4 | [0.1] | 2.4 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] |
| Colombia | 3.7 | [0.2] | 4.0 | [0.2] | 3.7 | [0.2] | 4.5 | [0.3] | 3.0 | [0.1] | 2.9 | [0.1] | 2.9 | [0.1] | 2.8 | [0.1] |
| Costa Rica | 2.3 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] | 1.7 | [0.1] | 3.7 | [0.1] | 4.4 | [0.1] | 4.4 | [0.1] | 4.3 | [0.1] |
| Ecuador | 4.5 | [0.5] | 4.7 | [0.3] | 5.5 | [0.7] | 5.8 | [0.5] | 2.7 | [0.3] | 2.7 | [0.3] | 2.7 | [0.3] | 3.3 | [0.4] |
| El Salvador | 1.6 | [0.3] | 2.3 | [0.6] | 1.4 | [0.3] | 1.6 | [0.1] | 5.2 | [0.4] | 5.9 | [0.6] | 5.9 | [0.6] | 4.4 | [0.3] |
| French Polynesia | 1.4 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.2] | 0.7 | [0.2] | 0.4 | [0.1] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.0 | [0.0] |
| Guatemala | 2.2 | [0.1] | 2.3 | [0.1] | 1.9 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 5.4 | [0.2] | 6.4 | [0.1] | 6.4 | [0.1] | 6.3 | [0.1] |
| Kiribati | 2.5 | [0.3] | 2.6 | [0.3] | 1.0 | [0.4] |  |  | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] |
| Mexico | 1.9 | [0.1] | 1.9 | [0.1] | 2.0 | [0.1] | 1.9 | [0.1] | 3.9 | [0.1] | 3.9 | [0.1] | 3.9 | [0.1] | 4.4 | [0.1] |
| Nicaragua | 1.5 | [0.2] |  |  | 1.4 | [0.2] |  |  | 4.0 | [0.3] |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Panama | 3.2 | [0.1] | 3.4 | [0.2] | 3.2 | [0.1] | 3.7 | [0.2] | 6.3 | [0.4] | 9.6 | [0.9] | 9.6 | [0.9] | 8.4 | [0.6] |
| Peru | 7.3 | [1.4] | 8.1 | [0.7] | 9.7 | [1.9] | 10.6 | [1.0] | 6.1 | [1.0] | 4.1 | [0.4] | 4.1 | [0.4] | 5.1 | [0.6] |
| United States | 2.9 | [0.6] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.9 | [0.6] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.9 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.4] | 1.5 | [0.4] | 1.6 | [0.4] |
| Dolphin |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Clipperton | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 1.7 | [0.1] | 2.3 | [0.1] | 2.3 | [0.1] | 2.1 | [0.1] |
| Colombia | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 3.4 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.7 | [0.1] |
| Costa Rica | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 3.7 | [0.1] | 3.7 | [0.1] | 3.6 | [0.1] |
| Ecuador | 0.3 | [0.1] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 0.7 | [0.1] | 3.4 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.2] | 1.4 | [0.2] | 1.7 | [0.3] |
| El Salvador | 0.5 | [0.1] |  |  | 0.2 | [0.1] |  |  | 4.1 | [0.2] | 2.7 | [0.0] | 2.7 | [0.0] | 1.5 | [0.3] |
| Guatemala | 0.0 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.3 | [0.0] |  |  | 1.4 | [0.2] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 4.8 | [0.2] |
| Mexico | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 1.5 | [0.1] | 3.6 | [0.1] | 3.6 | [0.1] | 2.1 | [0.1] |
| Nicaragua | 0.3 | [0.1] |  |  | 0.4 | [0.1] |  |  | 3.0 | [0.3] |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Panama | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.2] | 1.1 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.2] |
| Peru | 0.9 | [0.2] | 0.9 | [0.1] |  |  | 0.5 | [0.2] | 0.6 | [0.3] | 4.9 | [0.6] | 4.9 | [0.6] | 2.1 | [0.3] |

Appendix Table 3.4 Continuation

| Country and Set Types | Skipjack |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | Yellowfin |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | With Overlaps |  | Without Country Overlaps |  | Without Water Overlaps |  | Without Water and Country Overlaps |  | With Overlaps |  | Without Country Overlaps |  | Without Water Overlaps |  | Without Water and Country Overlaps |  |
|  | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE |
| Floating Objects |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Chile | 2.3 | [0.4] | 2.6 | [0.5] | 4.2 | [0.4] |  |  | 1.4 | [0.4] | 0.9 | [0.3] | 0.9 | [0.3] |  |  |
| Clipperton | 3.5 | [0.0] | 0.7 | [0.0] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.0] | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.3 | [0.0] |
| Colombia | 1.4 | [0.1] | 3.1 | [0.1] | 2.7 | [0.1] | 3.1 | [0.2] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.0] | 1.2 | [0.0] | 1.3 | [0.0] |
| Costa Rica | 2.2 | [0.1] | 1.5 | [0.1] | 1.9 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.0] | 0.8 | [0.0] | 0.8 | [0.0] | 0.8 | [0.0] |
| Ecuador | 1.2 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.0 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.0] | 0.7 | [0.1] | 0.7 | [0.1] | 0.8 | [0.1] |
| El Salvador | 0.5 | [0.1] | 1.5 | [0.3] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.2] | 0.1 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.4] | 2.0 | [0.4] | 1.6 | [0.1] |
| French Polynesia | 4.5 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.1] | 0.7 | [0.1] | 3.2 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] |
| Guatemala | 0.7 | [0.1] | 2.0 | [0.2] | 1.3 | [0.2] | 1.3 | [0.1] | 0.1 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.2] |
| Kiribati | 2.9 | [0.3] | 2.9 | [0.3] |  |  |  |  | 1.3 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] |
| Mexico | 0.9 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.0] | 0.4 | [0.0] | 0.4 | [0.0] | 0.5 | [0.0] |
| Nicaragua | 4.1 | [0.1] |  |  | 1.0 | [0.1] |  |  | 2.6 | [0.1] |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Panama | 1.0 | [0.1] | 2.0 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.0 | [0.1] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.2] | 2.2 | [0.2] | 1.7 | [0.1] |
| Peru | 0.8 | [0.2] | 3.2 | [0.1] | 2.4 | [0.2] | 3.0 | [0.2] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] |
| Unassociated |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Chile | 0.7 | [1.8] |  |  | 11.2 | [2.7] |  |  | 1.9 | [0.1] |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Clipperton | 2.4 | [0.0] | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.3 | [0.0] | 2.6 | [0.0] | 1.1 | [0.0] | 1.1 | [0.0] | 1.4 | [0.0] |
| Colombia | 0.6 | [0.1] | 1.7 | [0.1] | 1.5 | [0.1] | 1.7 | [0.1] | 0.8 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.5 | [0.1] |
| Costa Rica | 3.8 | [0.1] | 0.8 | [0.0] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.0] | 3.9 | [0.1] | 1.3 | [0.2] | 1.3 | [0.2] | 1.4 | [0.2] |
| Ecuador | 1.0 | [0.4] | 3.7 | [0.3] | 4.8 | [0.6] | 4.8 | [0.4] | 1.2 | [0.3] | 2.4 | [0.3] | 2.4 | [0.3] | 2.9 | [0.4] |
| El Salvador | 0.7 | [0.1] |  |  | 1.0 | [0.1] |  |  | 0.5 | [0.3] | 3.3 | [0.5] | 3.3 | [0.5] | 3.8 | [0.6] |
| French Polynesia | 1.0 | [0.2] | 0.6 | [0.2] |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Guatemala | 0.1 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.2] | 1.3 | [0.1] | 1.3 | [0.1] | 1.5 | [0.2] |
| Kiribati | 2.8 | [0.5] | 1.3 | [0.5] | 0.8 | [0.2] | 0.8 | [0.2] | 15.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] |  |  |
| Mexico | 1.2 | [0.1] | 2.6 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 1.3 | [0.2] | 4.3 | [0.2] | 4.3 | [0.2] | 4.6 | [0.2] |
| Nicaragua | 2.1 | [0.1] |  |  | 1.0 | [0.1] |  |  | 8.6 | [0.2] |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Panama | 5.9 | [0.1] | 2.3 | [0.1] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.8 | [0.2] | 7.6 | [0.5] | 8.4 | [0.9] | 8.4 | [0.9] | 7.8 | [0.6] |
| Peru | 2.1 | [1.3] | 7.3 | [0.7] | 9.7 | [1.8] | 9.9 | [1.0] | 2.7 | [1.3] | 5.0 | [0.7] | 5.0 | [0.7] | 5.8 | [0.9] |
| United States | 1.0 | [0.6] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.9 | [0.6] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 0.3 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.4] | 1.5 | [0.4] | 1.6 | [0.4] |

Appendix Table 3. 5. Marginal Product of SST by species for four model specifications using data with overlaps

| Country | Skipjack |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | Yellowfin |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | RTO |  | TIME |  | GRID |  | TIME and GRID |  | RTO |  | TIME |  | GRID |  | TIME and GRID |  |
|  | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE |
| All |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Chile | 7.2 | [0.8] | 6.9 | [0.9] | 6.6 | [1.1] | 6.8 | [1.0] | 2.2 | [0.2] | 2.2 | [0.2] | 2.3 | [0.3] | 2.3 | [0.3] |
| Clipperton | 0.6 | [0.0] | 0.5 | [0.0] | 0.6 | [0.0] | 0.5 | [0.0] | 2.4 | [0.1] | 2.6 | [0.1] | 2.9 | [0.2] | 2.9 | [0.2] |
| Colombia | 3.7 | [0.2] | 3.6 | [0.3] | 3.6 | [0.3] | 3.7 | [0.2] | 3.0 | [0.1] | 2.9 | [0.2] | 2.8 | [0.2] | 2.9 | [0.1] |
| Costa Rica | 2.3 | [0.1] | 2.3 | [0.1] | 2.3 | [0.1] | 2.3 | [0.1] | 3.7 | [0.1] | 3.8 | [0.1] | 3.8 | [0.1] | 3.8 | [0.1] |
| Ecuador | 4.5 | [0.5] | 4.4 | [0.6] | 4.8 | [0.5] | 4.9 | [0.5] | 2.7 | [0.3] | 2.6 | [0.3] | 2.8 | [0.3] | 2.8 | [0.3] |
| El Salvador | 1.6 | [0.3] | 1.5 | [0.3] | 1.5 | [0.3] | 1.4 | [0.3] | 5.2 | [0.4] | 5.3 | [0.6] | 5.5 | [0.5] | 5.5 | [0.6] |
| French Polynesia | 1.4 | [0.1] | 1.5 | [0.2] | 1.4 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.2] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] |
| Guatemala | 2.2 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] | 5.4 | [0.2] | 5.6 | [0.3] | 5.7 | [0.3] | 5.7 | [0.3] |
| Kiribati | 2.5 | [0.3] | 2.3 | [0.3] | 2.3 | [0.4] | 2.3 | [0.4] | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.1] | 0.2 | [0.1] | 0.2 | [0.1] |
| Mexico | 1.9 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 3.9 | [0.1] | 3.8 | [0.1] | 4.0 | [0.1] | 3.9 | [0.1] |
| Nicaragua | 1.5 | [0.2] | 1.4 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.2] | 1.4 | [0.2] | 4.0 | [0.3] | 4.2 | [0.4] | 4.2 | [0.4] | 4.4 | [0.4] |
| Panama | 3.2 | [0.1] | 3.2 | [0.2] | 3.2 | [0.2] | 3.2 | [0.2] | 6.3 | [0.4] | 6.4 | [0.5] | 6.2 | [0.4] | 6.3 | [0.4] |
| Peru | 7.3 | [1.4] | 6.5 | [1.4] | 6.9 | [1.7] | 7.6 | [1.5] | 6.1 | [1.0] | 5.8 | [1.0] | 6.3 | [1.1] | 6.5 | [1.1] |
| United States | 2.9 | [0.6] | 2.9 | [0.7] | 2.9 | [0.8] | 2.9 | [0.8] | 2.9 | [0.2] | 2.8 | [0.3] | 2.8 | [0.4] | 2.8 | [0.4] |
| Dolphin |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Clipperton | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 1.7 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 2.8 | [0.2] | 2.8 | [0.2] |
| Colombia | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] |  |  |  |  | 3.4 | [0.1] | 1.9 | [0.1] | 2.0 | [0.1] | 1.9 | [0.1] |
| Costa Rica | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 3.1 | [0.1] | 3.2 | [0.1] | 3.2 | [0.1] |
| Ecuador | 0.3 | [0.1] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.1] | 3.4 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.2] |
| El Salvador | 0.5 | [0.1] | 0.2 | [0.1] | 0.3 | [0.1] | 0.3 | [0.1] | 4.1 | [0.2] | 3.1 | [0.3] | 3.2 | [0.3] | 3.3 | [0.3] |
| French Polynesia |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Guatemala | 0.0 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 1.4 | [0.2] | 4.1 | [0.2] | 4.2 | [0.2] | 4.2 | [0.2] |
| Kiribati |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Mexico | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 1.5 | [0.1] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] |
| Nicaragua | 0.3 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.1] | 3.0 | [0.3] | 2.5 | [0.3] | 2.4 | [0.4] | 2.6 | [0.3] |
| Panama | 0.1 | [0.0] |  |  |  |  |  |  | 0.9 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.2] | 2.4 | [0.2] | 2.4 | [0.2] |
| Peru | 0.9 | [0.2] | 0.7 | [0.2] |  |  |  |  | 0.6 | [0.3] | 2.0 | [0.3] | 1.9 | [0.4] | 1.9 | [0.4] |

Appendix Table 3.5. Continuation

| Country | Skipjack |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | Yellowfin |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | RTO |  | TIME |  | GRID |  | TIME and GRID |  | RTO |  | TIME |  | GRID |  | TIME and GRID |  |
|  | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE |
| Unassociated |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Chile | 0.7 | [1.8] | 9.1 | [2.1] | 9.1 | [2.3] | 9.7 | [2.4] | 1.9 | [0.1] | 2.0 | [0.2] | 1.8 | [0.2] | 1.9 | [0.3] |
| Clipperton | 2.4 | [0.0] | 0.3 | [0.1] | 0.3 | [0.1] | 0.3 | [0.1] | 2.6 | [0.0] | 1.1 | [0.0] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] |
| Colombia | 0.6 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.1] | 0.8 | [0.1] | 1.5 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.1] | 1.5 | [0.1] |
| Costa Rica | 3.8 | [0.1] | 0.8 | [0.1] | 0.8 | [0.1] | 0.8 | [0.1] | 3.9 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] |
| Ecuador | 1.0 | [0.4] | 3.8 | [0.5] | 4.2 | [0.5] | 4.3 | [0.5] | 1.2 | [0.3] | 2.5 | [0.3] | 2.6 | [0.3] | 2.6 | [0.3] |
| El Salvador | 0.7 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.2] | 0.5 | [0.3] | 2.4 | [0.4] | 2.4 | [0.3] | 2.4 | [0.3] |
| French Polynesia | 1.0 | [0.2] |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Guatemala | 0.1 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.2] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.2] | 1.6 | [0.3] | 1.7 | [0.3] | 1.6 | [0.3] |
| Kiribati | 2.8 | [0.5] |  |  |  |  |  |  | 15.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.0 | [0.0] | 0.0 | [0.0] |
| Mexico | 1.2 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 1.3 | [0.2] | 4.2 | [0.2] | 4.1 | [0.2] | 4.1 | [0.2] |
| Nicaragua | 2.1 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 8.6 | [0.2] | 2.6 | [0.4] | 2.6 | [0.4] | 2.6 | [0.4] |
| Panama | 5.9 | [0.1] | 2.1 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 7.6 | [0.5] | 5.4 | [0.5] | 5.1 | [0.5] | 5.2 | [0.5] |
| Peru | 2.1 | [1.3] | 6.8 | [1.4] | 7.0 | [1.7] | 7.8 | [1.5] | 2.7 | [1.3] | 7.7 | [1.4] | 8.1 | [1.5] | 8.4 | [1.5] |
| United States | 1.0 | [0.6] | 2.9 | [0.7] | 2.8 | [0.8] | 2.8 | [0.8] | 0.3 | [0.2] | 2.8 | [0.3] | 2.8 | [0.4] | 2.8 | [0.4] |
| Floating |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Chile | 2.3 | [0.4] | 3.7 | [0.4] | 3.2 | [0.5] | 3.2 | [0.6] | 1.4 | [0.4] | 1.8 | [0.6] | 1.9 | [0.6] | 1.9 | [0.6] |
| Clipperton | 3.5 | [0.0] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 0.7 | [0.1] | 0.7 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] |
| Colombia | 1.4 | [0.1] | 2.6 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 2.6 | [0.1] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] |
| Costa Rica | 2.2 | [0.1] | 2.0 | [0.1] | 1.9 | [0.1] | 1.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.0] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] |
| Ecuador | 1.2 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.0] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 0.6 | [0.1] |
| El Salvador | 0.5 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.2] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 0.1 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.3] | 2.0 | [0.3] |
| French Polynesia | 4.5 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.2] | 1.1 | [0.2] | 1.1 | [0.2] | 3.2 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] |
| Guatemala | 0.7 | [0.1] | 1.7 | [0.2] | 1.7 | [0.2] | 1.7 | [0.2] | 0.1 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.3] | 2.1 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.3] |
| Kiribati | 2.9 | [0.3] | 3.2 | [0.4] | 2.9 | [0.5] | 3.2 | [0.5] | 1.3 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.1] |
| Mexico | 0.9 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.0] | 0.5 | [0.0] | 0.5 | [0.0] | 0.5 | [0.0] |
| Nicaragua | 4.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 2.6 | [0.1] | 1.7 | [0.2] | 1.7 | [0.2] | 1.6 | [0.2] |
| Panama | 1.0 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 1.6 | [0.1] | 1.6 | [0.1] | 1.6 | [0.1] |
| Peru | 0.8 | [0.2] | 2.7 | [0.2] | 2.5 | [0.2] | 2.6 | [0.2] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.2] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.2] |

Appendix Table 3. 6. Marginal Product of SST by species for four model specifications using data without country overlaps

| Country | Skipjack |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | Yellowfin |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | RTO |  | TIME |  | GRID |  | TIME and GRID |  | RTO |  | TIME |  | GRID |  | TIME and GRID |  |
|  | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE |
| All |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Chile | 3.9 | [0.4] | 4.2 | [0.6] | 4.3 | [0.4] | 4.3 | [1.2] | 1.1 | [0.3] | 1.1 | [0.4] |  |  |  |  |
| Clipperton | 0.6 | [0.0] | 0.5 | [0.0] | 0.6 | [0.0] | 0.5 | [0.0] | 2.4 | [0.1] | 2.6 | [0.1] | 2.9 | [0.2] | 2.9 | [0.2] |
| Colombia | 4.0 | [0.2] | 3.9 | [0.3] | 4.0 | [0.3] | 3.9 | [0.3] | 2.9 | [0.1] | 3.0 | [0.2] | 3.0 | [0.2] | 2.9 | [0.2] |
| Costa Rica | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 4.4 | [0.1] | 4.5 | [0.2] | 4.5 | [0.2] | 4.5 | [0.2] |
| Ecuador | 4.7 | [0.3] | 4.6 | [0.4] | 4.8 | [0.4] | 4.9 | [0.3] | 2.7 | [0.3] | 2.7 | [0.3] | 2.8 | [0.3] | 2.9 | [0.3] |
| El Salvador | 2.3 | [0.6] | 2.4 | [0.6] | 2.5 | [0.5] | 2.4 | [0.7] | 5.9 | [0.6] | 6.3 | [0.6] | 6.2 | [0.6] | 6.3 | [0.7] |
| French Polynesia | 1.4 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.2] | 1.4 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.2] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] |
| Guatemala | 2.3 | [0.1] | 2.4 | [0.1] | 2.4 | [0.1] | 2.3 | [0.1] | 6.4 | [0.1] | 6.7 | [0.3] | 6.6 | [0.2] | 6.7 | [0.3] |
| Kiribati | 2.6 | [0.3] | 2.4 | [0.4] | 2.4 | [0.4] | 2.4 | [0.4] | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.1] | 0.2 | [0.1] | 0.2 | [0.1] |
| Mexico | 1.9 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 3.9 | [0.1] | 3.8 | [0.1] | 3.9 | [0.1] | 3.9 | [0.1] |
| Panama | 3.4 | [0.2] | 3.3 | [0.3] | 3.3 | [0.3] | 3.3 | [0.3] | 9.6 | [0.9] | 10.0 | [0.9] | 9.8 | [0.9] | 9.8 | [0.9] |
| Peru | 8.1 | [0.7] | 7.8 | [0.8] | 7.6 | [0.8] | 8.0 | [0.8] | 4.1 | [0.4] | 4.0 | [0.5] | 4.0 | [0.6] | 4.2 | [0.5] |
| United States | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.1 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.2] | 1.9 | [0.4] | 1.5 | [0.4] |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Dolphin |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Chile |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Clipperton | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 2.3 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 2.8 | [0.2] | 2.8 | [0.2] |
| Colombia | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.1] | 0.2 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.9 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] |
| Costa Rica | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 3.7 | [0.1] | 3.9 | [0.2] | 4.0 | [0.2] | 4.0 | [0.2] |
| Ecuador | 0.5 | [0.1] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.2] | 1.6 | [0.2] | 1.6 | [0.2] |
| El Salvador |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 2.7 | [0.0] | 2.8 | [0.0] | 2.7 | [0.0] | 2.8 | [0.0] |
| Guatemala | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] |
| Mexico | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 3.6 | [0.1] | 3.6 | [0.1] | 3.8 | [0.1] | 3.8 | [0.1] |
| Panama | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 1.1 | [0.2] |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Peru | 0.9 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.2] | 1.3 | [0.3] | 1.3 | [0.3] | 4.9 | [0.6] | 5.4 | [0.8] | 4.9 | [1.0] | 4.9 | [1.0] |

Appendix Table 3. 7. Continuation

| Country | Skipjack |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | Yellowfin |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | RTO |  | TIME |  | GRID |  | TIME and GRID |  | RTO |  | TIME |  | GRID |  | TIME and GRID |  |
|  | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE |
| Unassociated |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Chile |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 0.3 | [0.0] | 1.1 | [0.0] |  |  |
| Clipperton | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.3 | [0.1] | 0.3 | [0.1] | 0.3 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.0] | 1.1 | [0.0] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] |
| Colombia | 1.7 | [0.1] | 1.7 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] |
| Costa Rica | 0.8 | [0.0] | 0.8 | [0.0] | 0.8 | [0.0] | 0.8 | [0.0] | 1.3 | [0.2] | 1.3 | [0.2] | 1.4 | [0.2] | 1.4 | [0.2] |
| Ecuador | 3.7 | [0.3] | 3.7 | [0.3] | 4.0 | [0.4] | 4.1 | [0.4] | 2.4 | [0.3] | 2.3 | [0.3] | 2.5 | [0.3] | 2.5 | [0.3] |
| El Salvador |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 3.3 | [0.5] | 3.5 | [0.7] | 3.5 | [0.5] | 3.5 | [0.7] |
| French Polynesia | 0.6 | [0.2] |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Guatemala | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.3 | [0.1] | 1.3 | [0.2] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.3 | [0.1] | 1.3 | [0.2] | 1.3 | [0.1] | 1.3 | [0.2] |
| Kiribati | 1.3 | [0.5] |  |  |  |  |  |  | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.0 | [0.0] | 0.0 | [0.0] |
| Mexico | 2.6 | [0.1] | 2.6 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 4.3 | [0.2] | 4.3 | [0.2] | 4.2 | [0.2] | 4.2 | [0.2] |
| Panama | 2.3 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] | 8.4 | [0.9] | 8.6 | [0.9] | 8.3 | [0.9] | 8.3 | [1.0] |
| Peru | 7.3 | [0.7] | 7.2 | [0.8] | 7.1 | [0.8] | 7.4 | [0.8] | 5.0 | [0.7] | 5.0 | [0.7] | 4.9 | [0.8] | 5.3 | [0.7] |
| United States | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.4] | 1.5 | [0.4] |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Floating |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Chile | 2.6 | [0.5] | 3.1 | [0.9] | 3.1 | [0.3] | 4.0 | [1.6] | 0.9 | [0.3] |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Clipperton | 0.7 | [0.0] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 0.7 | [0.1] | 0.7 | [0.1] | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] |
| Colombia | 3.1 | [0.1] | 3.0 | [0.2] | 3.0 | [0.2] | 3.0 | [0.2] | 1.2 | [0.0] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] |
| Costa Rica | 1.5 | [0.1] | 1.5 | [0.1] | 1.5 | [0.1] | 1.5 | [0.1] | 0.8 | [0.0] | 0.9 | [0.0] | 0.8 | [0.0] | 0.8 | [0.0] |
| Ecuador | 2.1 | [0.1] | 1.9 | [0.2] | 1.8 | [0.2] | 1.9 | [0.2] | 0.7 | [0.1] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 0.6 | [0.1] |
| El Salvador | 1.5 | [0.3] | 1.6 | [0.4] | 1.7 | [0.3] | 1.7 | [0.5] | 2.0 | [0.4] |  |  | 2.1 | [0.6] |  |  |
| French Polynesia | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.2] | 1.0 | [0.2] | 1.1 | [0.2] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] |
| Guatemala | 2.0 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.3] | 2.1 | [0.3] | 2.0 | [0.3] | 2.0 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.3] | 1.9 | [0.3] |
| Kiribati | 2.9 | [0.3] | 3.4 | [0.5] | 3.1 | [0.5] | 3.4 | [0.6] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.1] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.1] |
| Mexico | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.0] | 0.4 | [0.0] | 0.4 | [0.0] | 0.4 | [0.0] |
| Panama | 2.0 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.2] | 2.2 | [0.2] | 2.2 | [0.3] | 2.2 | [0.2] | 2.2 | [0.3] |
| Peru | 3.2 | [0.1] | 3.1 | [0.2] | 3.0 | [0.2] | 3.0 | [0.2] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] |

Appendix Table 3. 8. Marginal Product of SST by species for four model specifications using data without international water overlaps

| Country | Skipjack |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | Yellowfin |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | RTO |  | TIME |  | GRID |  | TIME and GRID |  | RTO |  | TIME |  | GRID |  | TIME and GRID |  |
|  | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE |
| All |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Chile | 9.9 | [1.3] | 9.5 | [1.6] | 9.3 | [1.8] | 9.5 | [1.8] | 1.1 | [0.3] | 1.1 | [0.4] |  |  |  |  |
| Clipperton | 0.5 | [0.1] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 2.4 | [0.1] | 2.6 | [0.1] | 2.9 | [0.2] | 2.9 | [0.2] |
| Colombia | 3.7 | [0.2] | 3.7 | [0.3] | 3.6 | [0.3] | 3.7 | [0.3] | 2.9 | [0.1] | 3.0 | [0.2] | 3.0 | [0.2] | 2.9 | [0.2] |
| Costa Rica | 2.2 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] | 4.4 | [0.1] | 4.5 | [0.2] | 4.5 | [0.2] | 4.5 | [0.2] |
| Ecuador | 5.5 | [0.7] | 5.4 | [0.8] | 6.0 | [0.7] | 6.0 | [0.7] | 2.7 | [0.3] | 2.7 | [0.3] | 2.8 | [0.3] | 2.9 | [0.3] |
| El Salvador | 1.4 | [0.3] | 1.2 | [0.3] | 1.2 | [0.3] | 1.2 | [0.3] | 5.9 | [0.6] | 6.3 | [0.6] | 6.2 | [0.6] | 6.3 | [0.7] |
| French Polynesia | 0.7 | [0.2] |  |  |  |  |  |  | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] |
| Guatemala | 1.9 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.2] | 1.9 | [0.2] | 6.4 | [0.1] | 6.7 | [0.3] | 6.6 | [0.2] | 6.7 | [0.3] |
| Kiribati | 1.0 | [0.4] |  |  |  |  |  |  | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.1] | 0.2 | [0.1] | 0.2 | [0.1] |
| Mexico | 2.0 | [0.1] | 1.9 | [0.1] | 1.9 | [0.1] | 1.9 | [0.1] | 3.9 | [0.1] | 3.8 | [0.1] | 3.9 | [0.1] | 3.9 | [0.1] |
| Nicaragua | 1.4 | [0.2] | 1.3 | [0.2] | 1.4 | [0.2] | 1.3 | [0.2] |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Panama | 3.2 | [0.1] | 3.2 | [0.2] | 3.2 | [0.2] | 3.2 | [0.2] | 9.6 | [0.9] | 10.0 | [0.9] | 9.8 | [0.9] | 9.8 | [0.9] |
| Peru | 9.7 | [1.9] | 8.6 | [1.9] | 9.1 | [2.3] | 10.1 | [2.1] | 4.1 | [0.4] | 4.0 | [0.5] | 4.0 | [0.6] | 4.2 | [0.5] |
| United States | 2.9 | [0.6] | 2.9 | [0.7] | 2.9 | [0.8] | 2.9 | [0.8] | 1.5 | [0.4] |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Dolphin |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Clipperton | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 2.3 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 2.8 | [0.2] | 2.8 | [0.2] |
| Colombia | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] |  |  |  |  | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.9 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] |
| Costa Rica | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 3.7 | [0.1] | 3.9 | [0.2] | 4.0 | [0.2] | 4.0 | [0.2] |
| Ecuador | 0.6 | [0.1] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.2] | 1.6 | [0.2] | 1.6 | [0.2] |
| El Salvador | 0.2 | [0.1] | 0.2 | [0.1] | 0.2 | [0.1] | 0.2 | [0.1] | 2.7 | [0.0] | 2.8 | [0.0] | 2.7 | [0.0] | 2.8 | [0.0] |
| Guatemala | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.3 | [0.1] | 0.3 | [0.1] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] |
| Mexico | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 3.6 | [0.1] | 3.6 | [0.1] | 3.8 | [0.1] | 3.8 | [0.1] |
| Nicaragua | 0.4 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.1] |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Panama | 0.1 | [0.0] |  |  |  |  |  |  | 1.1 | [0.2] |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Peru |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 4.9 | [0.6] | 5.4 | [0.8] | 4.9 | [1.0] | 4.9 | [1.0] |

## Appendix Table 3.7. Continuation

| Country | Skipjack |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | Yellowfin |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | RTO |  | TIME |  | GRID |  | TIME and GRID |  | RTO |  | TIME |  | GRID |  | TIME and GRID |  |
|  | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE |
| Unassociated |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Chile | 11.2 | [2.7] | 11.9 | [3.2] | 11.3 | [3.3] | 12.1 | [3.7] |  |  | 0.3 | [0.0] | 1.1 | [0.0] |  |  |
| Clipperton | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.3 | [0.1] | 0.3 | [0.1] | 0.3 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.0] | 1.1 | [0.0] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] |
| Colombia | 1.5 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.1] | 1.5 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] |
| Costa Rica | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 1.3 | [0.2] | 1.3 | [0.2] | 1.4 | [0.2] | 1.4 | [0.2] |
| Ecuador | 4.8 | [0.6] | 4.8 | [0.6] | 5.3 | [0.6] | 5.4 | [0.6] | 2.4 | [0.3] | 2.3 | [0.3] | 2.5 | [0.3] | 2.5 | [0.3] |
| El Salvador | 1.0 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 3.3 | [0.5] | 3.5 | [0.7] | 3.5 | [0.5] | 3.5 | [0.7] |
| French Polynesia |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Guatemala | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.3 | [0.1] | 1.3 | [0.2] | 1.3 | [0.1] | 1.3 | [0.2] |
| Kiribati | 0.8 | [0.2] | 0.8 | [0.3] | 0.8 | [0.0] | 6.6 | [0.7] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.0 | [0.0] | 0.0 | [0.0] |
| Mexico | 2.5 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 4.3 | [0.2] | 4.3 | [0.2] | 4.2 | [0.2] | 4.2 | [0.2] |
| Nicaragua | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Panama | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.1 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 8.4 | [0.9] | 8.6 | [0.9] | 8.3 | [0.9] | 8.3 | [1.0] |
| Peru | 9.7 | [1.8] | 8.9 | [1.8] | 9.2 | [2.3] | 10.2 | [2.1] | 5.0 | [0.7] | 5.0 | [0.7] | 4.9 | [0.8] | 5.3 | [0.7] |
| United States | 2.9 | [0.6] | 2.9 | [0.7] | 2.8 | [0.8] | 2.8 | [0.8] | 1.5 | [0.4] |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Floating |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Chile | 4.2 | [0.4] | 3.9 | [0.4] | 3.2 | [0.4] | 3.3 | [0.4] | 0.9 | [0.3] |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Clipperton | 0.5 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.1] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.1] | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] |
| Colombia | 2.7 | [0.1] | 2.6 | [0.1] | 2.6 | [0.1] | 2.6 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.0] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] |
| Costa Rica | 1.9 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 0.8 | [0.0] | 0.9 | [0.0] | 0.8 | [0.0] | 0.8 | [0.0] |
| Ecuador | 2.0 | [0.2] | 1.7 | [0.2] | 1.8 | [0.2] | 1.8 | [0.2] | 0.7 | [0.1] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 0.6 | [0.1] |
| El Salvador | 1.0 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 2.0 | [0.4] |  |  | 2.1 | [0.6] |  |  |
| French Polynesia | 0.4 | [0.1] |  |  |  |  |  |  | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] |
| Guatemala | 1.3 | [0.2] | 1.2 | [0.2] | 1.3 | [0.2] | 1.2 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.3] | 1.9 | [0.3] |
| Kiribati |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.1] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.1] |
| Mexico | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.0] | 0.4 | [0.0] | 0.4 | [0.0] | 0.4 | [0.0] |
| Nicaragua | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.1] |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Panama | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.2] | 2.2 | [0.3] | 2.2 | [0.2] | 2.2 | [0.3] |
| Peru | 2.4 | [0.2] | 2.4 | [0.3] | 2.0 | [0.3] | 2.1 | [0.3] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] |

## Appendix Table 3. 9. Marginal Product of SST by species for four model specifications using data without overlaps

| Country | Skipjack |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | Yellowfin |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | RTO |  | TIME |  | GRID |  | TIME and GRID |  | RTO |  | TIME |  | GRID |  | TIME and GRID |  |
|  | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE |
| All |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Clipperton | 0.5 | [0.1] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 2.6 | [0.2] | 2.9 | [0.2] | 2.9 | [0.2] |
| Colombia | 4.5 | [0.3] | 4.4 | [0.4] | 4.4 | [0.4] | 4.4 | [0.4] | 2.8 | [0.1] | 2.6 | [0.1] | 2.6 | [0.1] | 2.6 | [0.1] |
| Costa Rica | 1.7 | [0.1] | 1.7 | [0.1] | 1.7 | [0.1] | 1.7 | [0.1] | 4.3 | [0.1] | 4.4 | [0.2] | 4.5 | [0.2] | 4.5 | [0.2] |
| Ecuador | 5.8 | [0.5] | 5.8 | [0.5] | 6.1 | [0.6] | 6.3 | [0.5] | 3.3 | [0.4] | 3.3 | [0.4] | 3.4 | [0.4] | 3.5 | [0.4] |
| El Salvador | 1.6 | [0.1] | 1.6 | [0.1] | 1.7 | [0.0] | 1.5 | [0.1] | 4.4 | [0.3] | 4.7 | [0.2] | 4.5 | [0.4] | 4.8 | [0.2] |
| French Polynesia | 0.4 | [0.1] |  |  |  |  |  |  | 0.0 | [0.0] |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Guatemala | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.0 | [0.1] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 6.3 | [0.1] | 6.4 | [0.1] | 6.5 | [0.1] | 6.4 | [0.2] |
| Kiribati |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.1] |
| Mexico | 1.9 | [0.1] | 1.9 | [0.1] | 1.9 | [0.1] | 1.9 | [0.1] | 4.4 | [0.1] | 4.3 | [0.2] | 4.4 | [0.2] | 4.4 | [0.2] |
| Nicaragua |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Panama | 3.7 | [0.2] | 3.7 | [0.3] | 3.7 | [0.3] | 3.7 | [0.3] | 8.4 | [0.6] | 8.6 | [0.6] | 8.4 | [0.7] | 8.4 | [0.6] |
| Peru | 10.6 | [1.0] | 10.4 | [1.2] | 10.1 | [1.1] | 10.5 | [1.1] | 5.1 | [0.6] | 5.0 | [0.7] | 4.9 | [0.8] | 5.3 | [0.7] |
| United States | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.1 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.2] | 1.9 | [0.4] | 1.6 | [0.4] |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Dolphin |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Clipperton | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.3 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.2] | 2.5 | [0.2] |
| Colombia | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] |  |  |  |  | 1.7 | [0.1] | 1.7 | [0.2] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] |
| Costa Rica | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 3.6 | [0.1] | 3.8 | [0.2] | 3.9 | [0.2] | 3.9 | [0.2] |
| Ecuador | 0.7 | [0.1] | 0.8 | [0.1] | 0.7 | [0.1] | 0.7 | [0.1] | 1.7 | [0.3] | 2.0 | [0.4] | 1.9 | [0.4] | 1.9 | [0.4] |
| El Salvador |  |  | -0.1 | [0.0] | 0.0 | [0.0] |  |  | 1.5 | [0.3] | 1.5 | [0.3] | 1.4 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.3] |
| French Polynesia |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Guatemala |  |  |  |  | 0.1 | [0.0] |  |  | 4.8 | [0.2] | 5.0 | [0.4] | 5.1 | [0.3] | 5.0 | [0.4] |
| Mexico | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.3 | [0.1] | 2.3 | [0.1] |
| Nicaragua |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Panama | 0.1 | [0.0] |  |  |  |  |  |  | 2.0 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.3] | 2.1 | [0.3] | 2.1 | [0.3] |
| Peru | 0.5 | [0.2] | 0.5 | [0.3] |  |  |  |  | 2.1 | [0.3] | 2.1 | [0.4] | 1.9 | [0.5] | 2.0 | [0.6] |
| United States |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

## Appendix Table 3.8. Continuation

| Country | Skipjack |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | Yellowfin |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | RTO |  | TIME |  | GRID |  | TIME and GRID |  | RTO |  | TIME |  | GRID |  | TIME and GRID |  |
|  | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE | MP | SE |
| Unassociated |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Clipperton | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.3 | [0.1] | 0.3 | [0.1] | 0.3 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.0] | 1.4 | [0.0] | 1.4 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.1] |
| Colombia | 1.7 | [0.1] | 1.7 | [0.2] | 1.7 | [0.2] | 1.7 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.1] | 1.5 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.1] |
| Costa Rica | 0.9 | [0.0] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.2] |
| Ecuador | 4.8 | [0.4] | 4.8 | [0.5] | 5.2 | [0.5] | 5.4 | [0.5] | 2.9 | [0.4] | 2.9 | [0.4] | 3.1 | [0.4] | 3.1 | [0.4] |
| El Salvador |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 3.8 | [0.6] | 3.8 | [0.8] | 3.6 | [0.6] | 3.8 | [0.8] |
| French Polynesia |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Guatemala | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.0] | 1.1 | [0.0] | 1.2 | [0.0] | 1.5 | [0.2] | 1.5 | [0.4] | 1.4 | [0.3] | 1.5 | [0.4] |
| Kiribati | 0.8 | [0.2] |  |  | 0.9 | [0.0] | 6.8 | [0.7] |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Mexico | 2.5 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 2.5 | [0.1] | 4.6 | [0.2] | 4.6 | [0.2] | 4.5 | [0.2] | 4.5 | [0.2] |
| Nicaragua |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Panama | 2.8 | [0.2] | 2.8 | [0.2] | 2.8 | [0.2] | 2.8 | [0.2] | 7.8 | [0.6] | 8.0 | [0.6] | 7.7 | [0.7] | 7.7 | [0.7] |
| Peru | 9.9 | [1.0] | 9.8 | [1.2] | 9.6 | [1.2] | 10.1 | [1.2] | 5.8 | [0.9] | 5.8 | [1.0] | 5.6 | [1.1] | 6.1 | [1.0] |
| United States | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.2 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.2] | 2.0 | [0.4] | 1.6 | [0.4] |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Floating |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Clipperton | 0.5 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.1] | 0.5 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.1] | 0.3 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.1] | 0.2 | [0.1] | 0.2 | [0.1] |
| Colombia | 3.1 | [0.2] | 3.1 | [0.2] | 3.0 | [0.2] | 3.0 | [0.2] | 1.3 | [0.0] | 1.3 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] | 1.2 | [0.1] |
| Costa Rica | 1.4 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.1] | 0.8 | [0.0] | 0.8 | [0.0] | 0.8 | [0.0] | 0.8 | [0.0] |
| Ecuador | 2.1 | [0.2] | 1.8 | [0.2] | 1.8 | [0.2] | 1.8 | [0.2] | 0.8 | [0.1] | 0.6 | [0.1] | 0.7 | [0.1] | 0.7 | [0.1] |
| El Salvador | 1.0 | [0.2] |  |  |  |  |  |  | 1.6 | [0.1] | 1.4 | [0.2] | 1.7 | [0.1] |  |  |
| French Polynesia | 0.7 | [0.1] | 1.3 | [0.2] | 1.1 | [0.3] | 1.4 | [0.4] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.1] |  |  |
| Guatemala | 1.3 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.2] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.0 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.2] | 2.1 | [0.3] | 2.1 | [0.3] | 2.0 | [0.3] |
| Kiribati |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] | 0.2 | [0.0] | 0.1 | [0.0] |
| Mexico | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 1.1 | [0.1] | 0.5 | [0.0] | 0.4 | [0.0] | 0.4 | [0.1] | 0.4 | [0.0] |
| Panama | 2.0 | [0.1] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 2.1 | [0.1] | 1.7 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] | 1.8 | [0.1] |
| Peru | 3.0 | [0.2] | 2.9 | [0.2] | 2.7 | [0.3] | 2.7 | [0.3] | 1.0 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] | 0.9 | [0.1] |

## Chapter 4 The impact of ocean warming on commercial fisheries in New Zealand


#### Abstract

Oceans are warming due to climate change and are expected to continue to do so in the next decades. The increase in temperature impacts the growth, reproduction, and survival of fish. Fish are also expected to move towards the poles or deeper waters. Using a bioeconomic framework pioneered by Barbier and Strand (1988), we estimate the relationship between sea surface temperature (SST) and the catch of de facto openaccess commercial fisheries of flatfish, trevally, and jack mackerel within Aotearoa New Zealand's exclusive economic zone (EEZ). We assume either a logarithmic or quadratic relationship between the SST and the carrying capacity of the fishery. We consider three fishing methods (bottom trawl, set net, and midwater trawl) and two measures of effort (count and duration). We show that ocean warming results in an increase in catch of all three fish species if we assume a logarithmic relationship, with the highest increase projected for jack mackerel caught using midwater trawl. The marginal products of SST at means $\left(M P_{S S T}\right)$ are positive for all species and gears if we assume a logarithmic relationship between SST and carrying capacity. We also show that there is a threshold above which catch starts to decrease as SST increases. If we assume a quadratic relationship, the $M P_{S S T}$ for jack mackerel using bottom trawl is $2.89 \mathrm{~g} / \mathrm{ha}$. The maximum catch for this method and species is at $12.17^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$, which means the $M P_{S S T}$ is positive for values below $12.17^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ and negative thereafter. These results are relevant in the review of the fisheries management system to respond to ocean warming and are also potentially informative about the likely re-distribution of fishes across different countries' exclusive economic zones.


### 4.1. Introduction

Ocean warming has been observed over the past several decades and the increasing trend in ocean temperature is expected to continue into the future due to climate change, even if all the Paris Agreement voluntary reductions in greenhouse gas emissions were implemented as promised (Bindoff et al. 2019). The temperature of Aotearoa New Zealand's (NZ) coastal and ocean waters follows the global trend and has warmed since 1981, with some regions warming more than others (Law et al. 2018; Sutton and Bowen 2019) .

Increasing ocean temperatures has been identified as a driver of regional shifts in the distribution and abundance of marine organisms (Poloczanska et al. 2013). The migration of marine species towards the poles and to deeper waters affects species interaction and is expected to have effects on fish catch in NZ as well. The impacts of ocean warming on marine species have been documented in various studies. Ocean warming is expected to likely affect 15 commercially-important marine species and species groups (Cummings et al. 2021). A significant number of commercial fisheries are supported by the waters around NZ. In 2018, commercial fisheries and aquaculture contributed NZD 1.13 Billion to the economy (equivalent to 0.4 percent of the country's gross domestic product (Stats NZ 2020)).

New Zealand's quota management system (QMS) manages 98 fish species and species groups to achieve maximum sustainable yield objectives. Individual transferable quotas (ITQ) grant commercial fishers a share of fish stock, can be traded and are held in perpetuity. An upper limit of annual catch, the total allowable commercial catch (TACC), is set for each species for different management areas. The TACC is then distributed to ITQ owners as annual catch entitlement (ACE) proportional to their quota shareholding. Both the ITQ and ACE can be traded (Ministry of Primary Industries 2021; Mace, Sullivan, and Cryer 2014).

In this paper, we establish the relationship between sea surface temperature (SST) and the catch of selected commercial species caught by bottom trawl, midwater trawl, and set net within Aotearoa New Zealand's exclusive economic zone (EEZ). We use catch and effort data from each statistical area of NZ matched with SST data in an open access bioeconomic model pioneered by Barbier and Strand (1998).

We contribute to the literature by conducting analyses for multiple species and gears in contrast to the usual single-species, single-gear focus of other studies (as discussed in the following section). We focus on three de facto open-access fisheries in NZ flatfish, jack mackerel, and trevally. These species are selected because the total quota of flatfish, jack mackerel, and trevally are non-binding as the total catch is below the TACC (Fisheries New Zealand 2020). The low prices for quota and ACE of all three species support the assumption that there is no pressure to catch a volume that is greater than their respective TACC. ${ }^{15}$

This is also the first study to use a comprehensive database of Aotearoa NZ's Ministry for Primary Industries (MPI) to establish the relationship between SST and catch in a bioeconomic framework. The analysis is conducted at both national and regional levels using fisheries statistical area as the unit of analysis. The use of MPI's data allows us to account for vessel characteristics in determining the effort measure.

We show that ocean warming results in an increase in catch for all three fish species selected for study if a logarithmic relationship between SST and carrying capacity is assumed. The highest increase is projected for jack mackerel caught using midwater trawl. However, we also show that there is a threshold above which catch starts to decrease as SST increases when assuming a quadratic relationship between SST and

[^10]carrying capacity, i.e., our results suggest that the catch of flatfish, trevally, and jack mackerel initially increases with SST but will eventually decrease after an 'optimal' level of SST is reached. This optimal level of SST is close to the lower bound of the average annual SST of NZ.

In the next section, we discuss how climate change affects ocean and the selected species. We then present the model, data, and estimation procedure used in this study. The result of the analysis is then presented and discussed, followed by some concluding statements.

### 4.2. Review of Literature

Ocean temperature is an important indicator of climate change in marine ecosystems. Between 1870 and 1971, the temperature of the upper 70-m layer of the ocean has increased by more than $0.1^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ per decade and the rate of ocean warming is likely to continue to increase (Hoegh-Guldberg et al. 2014). Ocean warming affects fisheries as it results in a poleward and depth migration of species. The species redistribution alters ecosystem structures and species interaction. An increase in ocean temperature also affects the availability of prey and the reproduction and survival of fish species. The redistribution of species may result in the transfer of invasive species and fish diseases. These climate change-induced changes inevitably affect the volume and composition of fish catch and pose a challenge to the management of fisheries (Bindoff et al. 2019).

The ocean surrounding NZ is warming and this is attributed to climate change. Sutton and Bowen (2019) showed that all of the ocean adjacent to NZ has warmed by approximately 0.12 to $0.34^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ per decade in the last 40 years. This rate is faster than the increase in land surface temperature estimated to be around $0.1^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ per decade (Mullan
et al. 2018). There is regional variability in the trend of ocean warming, with most the warming occurring off the east coast of the North Island south of East Cape and the least along the northeast coast. This trend is projected to continue in the next decades due to climate change (Sutton and Bowen 2019). Using earth system models, Law et al. (2018) projects that the SST of oceans around NZ will increase by approximately $0.8^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ under RCP4.5 and $1^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ under RCP8.5 by 2050 compared to the current period (1976-2005). By 2100, the SST is projected to increase by approximately $1.1^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ under RCP4.5 and approximately $2.5^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ under RCP8.5 $5^{16}$. There are also spatial differences in the increase in temperature within the subantarctic waters south of the Chatham Rise, which are projected to have the greatest warming, and the Central Tasman Sea, which is expected to be the least affected. Given the spatial variability in warming, the environmental and ecological impacts of climate change are likely to vary across marine areas in New Zealand.

In NZ, the impacts of climate change on marine species are documented in several studies. Modelling in Parsons et al (2020) predicts that snapper catch will decrease by 29 percent in the most pessimistic scenario but increase by 44 percent in the most optimistic scenario. Climate change-induced warming promotes the growth of nearshore snapper and tarakihi (Morrongiello et al. 2021). Aquaculture species such as salmon and mussels (Broekhuizen et al. 2021) and marine birds (McKechnie et al. 2020) are also affected by ocean warming. A shift in the distribution range in response to warming has been reported for different marine species in the global ocean (Poloczanska et al. 2013) and so the projected increase in SST may result in increasing dominance of warmer-water species in NZ waters. Cummings et al (2021) reported that ocean warming will likely affect 15 target species or species groups of NZ commercial fishing. These are blue cod, elephant fish, john dory, red cod, red gurnard,

[^11]snapper, tarakihi, arrow squid, hake, hoki, scampi, southern blue whiting, albacore tuna, Pacific bluefin tuna, blue shark, and school shark.

The process through which ocean temperature affects the carrying capacity of flatfishes, jack mackerel, and trevally, is established in various studies in fisheries science. Climate change affects the species through the altering of reproduction and growth. Flatfish includes species with a wide range of life history characteristics, ecology and distributions (Gibson 2005), thus climate risk and vulnerabilities of different flatfish populations may vary substantially. Ryer (2008) stated that temperature affects the behavioural response of flatfishes regarding their catchability. Higher temperature reduces the catchability of flatfishes because they are herding more and longer. Herding is the ordered behavioural response of flatfishes in which they move away from the direction of trawl and become concentrated in the mouth of the trawl. At low temperatures, flatfish may be more likely to startle in response to ground disturbance by trawl rather than initiate a herding response. This would increase their chances of rapidly passing over the trawl footrope and into the net. Swimming endurance of some flatfish species also decreases with temperature, thereby increasing the catchability.

Cheung and Oyinyola (2018) project that climate change driven changes in ocean conditions, including changes in temperature, will affect the distribution and productivity of flatfish stocks. There is an expected range shift for flatfish both in latitude and depth. Flatfish are generally less mobile relative to other active pelagic and demersal species. Their capacity to adjust to climate change is also relatively low making flatfish vulnerable to climate change. Climatic changes will result in an overall decrease in maximum catch potential of flatfish globally. However, there is spatial variability in the expected impact whereby the reduction in catch potential is mainly projected to occur in the tropical regions while there will be an increase in the arctic region (Cheung and Oyinlola 2018). Some flatfish species are particularly at risk from
climate change impacts. Those that have narrow geographic distribution, narrow thermal tolerance range, and relatively larger body size are most at risk. The restricted range of some species limits their ability to adjust to ocean warming through spatial shifts.

Trevallies are important fishery resources throughout subtropical and warm temperate oceans. Silver trevally (Pseudocaranx georgianus) is the only species of trevally found in NZ. A report of the Ministry of Fisheries (2008) noted that there is a direct correlation between SST during surveys and relative biomass of trevally in NZ. Walsh et al. (2014) suggests that temperature strongly influences spawning and larval survival of trevally in NZ. However, they also recognise the need to do more extensive research on the relationship between temperature and life cycle of trevally. Fowler et al. (2018) show that adult movement of P. georgianus in south-eastern Australia primarily occurs over smaller distances than the current spatial scale of management. This means that the redistribution of trevally occurs in a limited spatial reach. A study on related trevally species ( $P$. dextex) shows that hatching rate and egg size are negatively correlated with water temperature (Nogueira et al. 2018).

The three species of jack mackerel occurring in NZ have different geographical distributions. T. novaezelandiae are in shallower (less than 150 m ) and warmer ( $>13^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ ) waters while $T$. declivis generally occur in deeper (up to 300 m ) and cooler ( $<16^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ ) waters. The other species, T. murphyi occurs in deeper waters and with wider latitudinal range reaching up to equatorial waters of the Galapagos Islands and the eastern Pacific along coasts of Chile. Patterns of vertical and horizontal movement of jack mackerel are poorly understood. Jack mackerels are presumed to be generally off the bottom at night, and surface schools can be quite common during the day (Fisheries New Zealand 2020).

A rise in SST influences the spatial distribution and increases the catchability of jack mackerel (Lima et al. 2020). Ocean temperature also affects the distribution of prey of jack mackerel. Harris et al (1992) suggests that the redistribution of krill due to changes in temperature affects the behaviour of jack mackerel. As SST affect species growth and development, a model allowing SST to affect carrying capacity of the fishery and growth is appropriate. A quantitative model is presented below.

### 4.3. Model, Data, and Estimation Procedure

We apply the bioeconomic model, used in Mediodia et al. (2020) and Mediodia (2020) who investigate tuna catch in the Eastern Pacific, to establish the relationship between SST and the catch of flatfishes, jack mackerel, and trevally within the EEZ of NZ. We focus on the top three fishing methods used to catch these species - bottom trawl, midwater trawl, and set net ${ }^{17}$. The model builds on the work pioneered by Barbier and Strand (1998) and subsequently adopted by other studies (see Barbier et al. 2002; Foley et al. 2010). The model applies a production function approach and includes SST as an input affecting catch through the carrying capacity of the fishery.

The analysis is conducted using fisheries statistical areas in NZ as the basic unit (Figure 4. 1). The statistical area is used by fishers to report their catch and by the Ministry for Primary Industries to record and classify catch data. Separate estimations were then conducted for data grouped by the quota management areas (QMAs) for the three species (Figure 4. 2).

[^12]

Figure 4. 1. New Zealand Fisheries Statistical Areas ${ }^{18}$


Flatfish


Jack Mackerel


Figure 4. 2. Quota management areas of Flatfish, Jack Mackerel, and Trevally ${ }^{19}$

We use the marginal product at means $\left(M P_{S S T}\right)$ as the indicator of the relationship between SST and catch. The $M P_{S S T}$ is defined as the change in catch due to a $1^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ Celsius increase in SST given mean values of effort and SST.

[^13]We assume either a logarithmic or quadratic relationship between the SST and carrying capacity of the fishery. The bioeconomic model and analysis is described in detail in Mediodia et al. (2020).

Assuming a logarithmic relationship between SST and the carrying capacity, we estimate

Catch $_{i t}=\beta_{1} E_{i t} * \operatorname{lnSST}{ }_{i t}+\beta_{2} E_{i t}^{2}+\varepsilon_{i t}$,
where Catch $_{i t}$ is the total catch of species in kilograms per hectare in statistical area $i$ in year $t, E_{i t}$ is the total composite effort measure per hectare in statistical area $i$ in year $t, \operatorname{lnSST}{ }_{i t}$ is the natural $\log$ of the mean SST in statistical area $i$ in year $t, \beta_{1}$ and $\beta_{2}$ are the parameter estimates, and $\varepsilon_{i t}$ is the error term.

The marginal product of SST at means is computed as
$M P_{S S T}=\frac{\partial C a t c h}{\partial S S T}=\beta_{1} \frac{E_{i t}}{S S T_{i t}}$.

Assuming a quadratic relationship between SST and the carrying capacity, we estimate
$\operatorname{Catch}_{i t}=\beta_{1} E_{i t} * S S T_{i t}+\beta_{2} E_{i t} * S S T_{i t}^{2}+\beta_{3} E_{i t}^{2}+\varepsilon_{i t}$.
where Catch $_{i t}$ is the total catch of species in kilograms per hectare in statistical area $i$ in year $t, E_{i t}$ is the total composite effort measure per hectare in statistical area $i$ in year $t, E_{i t}^{2}$ is the square of $E_{i t}, S S T_{i t}$ is the mean SST in statistical area $i$ in year $t, S S T_{i t}^{2}$ is the square of $S S T_{i t}, \beta_{1}, \beta_{2}$, and $\beta_{3}$ are the parameter estimates, and $\varepsilon_{i t}$ is the error term.

The marginal product of SST at means is computed as
$M P_{S S T}=\frac{\partial C a t c h}{\partial S S T}=\beta_{1} E_{i t}+2 \beta_{2} S S T_{i t} * E_{i t}$.

The quadratic specification subsumes the linear functional form. The use of a quadratic specification allows the identification of the inflection point, a level of temperature at which fish catch starts to decrease due to increasing temperature. The identification of this "optimal" level of temperature is necessary because the thermal tolerances of fish have an upper limit.

Regression through the origin (RTO) is applied to exclude the unrealistic possibility of positive catch without fishing effort. RTO is applied in a fisheries production function in Armstrong et al. (2016), Thanh Thuy and Flaaten (2013), and Foley et al. (2010).

We use a composite effort measure given that trevally, jack mackerel, and flatfishes are caught together with other species of fish using vessels of different sizes. The composite effort measure presented as a multiplication of effort measure and vessel characteristics follows Pradhan et al. (2003) and Campbell and Nicholl (1994).

The composite effort measure $\left(E_{i t}\right)$ is computed as
$E_{i t}=E f f_{i t} *$ OCatch $_{i t} *$ Vength $_{i t}$
where $E_{i t}$ is the standardized effort measure in statistical area $i$ in year $t, E f f_{i t}$ is the total effort measure in statistical area $i$ in year $t, \%_{\text {Catch }}^{i t}$ is the percentage of catch of species to total catch in statistical area $i$ in year $t$, and $V$ Length $_{i t}$ is the average vessel length in statistical area $i$ in year $t$.

Vessel length accounts for the differences in the characteristics of fishing vessels. This measure is positively correlated with other vessel characteristics such as beam, draught, gross tonnage, and engine power. We use two measures of fishing effort -
total fishing duration in hours and total number of sets. Separate estimations are conducted for each of the effort measures.

We use a large database of catch and effort by species for each fishing event within the EEZ of NZ. Catch and effort data identifies the statistical area for each observation. The data is from the Ministry for Primary Industries' Enterprise Data Warehouse. Fishers report fishing effort and catch for all fishing activities conducted as part of the reporting requirements under the QMS. We exclude observations that were not dated or did not identify the statistical area of the fishing event. The catch and effort data were matched with vessel characteristics through a vessel identifier. Thus, we have information on the total annual catch and effort for each statistical area for the period 1990 to 2018.

The Centennial In Situ Observation-Based Estimates of the Variability of SST and Marine Meteorological Variables, version 2.9.2 (COBE-SST2) by Japan Meteorological Agency (JMA) data is used to measure SST (Hirahara, Ishii, and Fukuda 2014). ${ }^{20}$ The monthly SST for $1^{\circ}$ latitude/longitude grids is aggregated by year and statistical area. 21

We include statistical area fixed-effects to control for time-invariant, area-specific factors that may affect catch, such as location and bathymetry. A time trend is also included in a specification to account for technological progress. We use the Akaike Information Criterion (AIC) to evaluate the different model specifications.

[^14]
### 4.4. Summary Statistics

Bottom trawl and set net are the top methods used to catch the species considered in this study (Table 4.1). Though only used in 57.1 percent of the reported events, bottom trawl accounts for 88.1 percent of total flatfish catch from 1990 to 2018. Both bottom trawl and set net are multi-species fisheries, with set net being more efficient in targeting flatfishes (83.3\%) compared to bottom trawl (36.7\%). However, the catch per unit effort (CPUE) in terms of duration is greater at 99.6 kg per hour for bottom trawl compared to set net at only 10.7 kg per hour.

Table 4.1 shows that 76.9 percent of total jack mackerel caught in NZ was by midwater trawl, however, midwater trawl (39.5\%) comes second to bottom trawl (50.6\%) in terms of fishing events. The share of jack mackerel to total catch is highest for midwater trawl at 54.5 percent compared to 17.2 percent for bottom trawl and 10.6 percent for set net. Midwater trawl is included in our analysis for jack mackerel only as this method is not relevant to flatfishes and trevally.

Similar to flatfishes, bottom trawl and set net are the top two methods used to catch trevally, with bottom trawl accounting for 71.5 percent of the total trevally caught. The catch per unit effort in terms of duration for bottom trawl ( 205.8 kg per hour) is a lot higher than that for set net ( 27.4 kg per hour).

The total catch in metric tons per species and fishing method used is presented in Figure 4. 3. The concentration of catch of flatfish, jack mackerel, and trevally occur close to the shores. The catch of bottom trawl flatfish is high in the south of the North Island waters and all coastal statistical areas in the South Island. The catch of trevally is concentrated in the coastal areas of the North Island. Jack mackerel is caught by midwater trawls in most of the statistical areas relatively homogeneously. There are very few areas in which trevally and flatfishes are caught using midwater trawls.

Flatfish comprise 83.3 percent of the total catch for set nets and 36.7 percent for bottom trawl (Table 4. 1). For jack mackerel, 52.4 percent of the catch is jack mackerel for midwater trawls, while the share is less than 20 percent for bottom trawl and set nets. The share of trevally to total catch is 24.1 and 22.2 percent for bottom trawl and set net, respectively. The average share of species to total catch for each fishing method for the statistical areas is presented in Appendix Figure 4. 1.

Figure 4.4 shows the average annual SST by statistical areas in NZ from 1990 to 2018 using COBE-SST2. The SST ranges from a high of $22^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ in subtropical areas to a low of $7^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ in area closer to the South Pole.

Table 4. 1. Summary Statistics

| Fishing Methods/ Species | Fishing Events |  | Catch (kg) |  | Effort Count |  |  | Effort Duration (hours) |  |  | Percent Catch of Species to Total catch |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Freq | \% | Total | \% | Total | \% | CPUE | Total | \% | CPUE |  |
| Flatfish |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 488,743 | 57.1 | 274,059,549 | 88.1 | 946,486 | 83.5 | 289.6 | 2,750,649 | 45.5 | 99.6 | 36.7 |
| Set Net | 363,613 | 42.5 | 35,002,694 | 11.2 | 123,396 | 10.9 | 283.7 | 3,282,988 | 54.3 | 10.7 | 83.3 |
| Other Methods | 2,849 | 0.4 | 2,094,882 | 0.7 | 63,270 | 5.6 | 33.1 | 14,378 | 0.2 | 145.7 |  |
| Total | 855,205 | 100.0 | 311,157,125 | 100.0 | 1,133,152 | 100.0 | 274.6 | 6,048,015 | 100.0 | 51.4 |  |
| Jack Mackerel |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 117,075 | 50.6 | 357,879,126 | 22.5 | 146,702 | 45.1 | 2439.5 | 530,284 | 49.8 | 674.9 | 17.2 |
| Midwater Trawl | 91,373 | 39.5 | 1,222,492,614 | 76.9 | 90,886 | 27.9 | 13450.8 | 320,644 | 30.1 | 3812.6 | 54.3 |
| Set Net | 17,201 | 7.4 | 4,213,299 | 0.3 | 16,662 | 5.1 | 252.9 | 204,008 | 19.1 | 20.7 | 10.6 |
| Other Methods | 5,898 | 2.5 | 5,760,795 | 0.3 | 71,026 | 21.9 | 81.1 | 10,932 | 1.0 | 527.0 |  |
| Total | 231,547 | 100.0 | 1,590,345,834 | 100.0 | 325,276 | 100.0 | 4889.2 | 1,065,868 | 100.0 | 1492.1 |  |
| Trevally |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 191,983 | 54.5 | 174,274,937 | 71.5 | 278,418 | 20.0 | 625.9 | 846,806 | 42.5 | 205.8 | 24.1 |
| Set Net | 92,766 | 26.4 | 28,466,078 | 11.7 | 92,300 | 6.6 | 308.4 | 1,040,658 | 52.3 | 27.4 | 22.2 |
| Other Methods | 67,285 | 19.1 | 41,081,027 | 16.8 | 1,019,004 | 73.4 | 40.3 | 103,260 | 5.2 | 397.8 |  |
| Total | 352,034 | 100.0 | 243,822,042 | 100.0 | 1,389,722 | 100.0 | 175.4 | 1,990,724 | 100.0 | 122.5 |  |

NOTES: CPUE - catch per unit effort; A small portion of jack mackerel and trevally are caught using bottom longlining
Data Source: Ministry for Primary Industries

## FLATFISH



Bottom Trawl


Midwater Trawl


Set Net

## JACK MACKEREL



Bottom Trawl


Midwater Trawl


Set Net

## TREVALLY



Bottom Trawl


Midwater Trawl

| $1500-2000$ |  |
| :---: | :---: |
| $2000-2500$ |  |
| $2500-4000$ |  |
| $2500-3000$ | $4000-4500$ |
| $3000-3500$ |  |
|  |  |



Set Net
3500-4000
4000-4500
4500-5000
> 5000

Figure 4. 3. Total catch per species and fishing method (1990-2018) (in metric tons) Data Source: Ministry for Primary Industries


Figure 4. 4. Average Annual Sea Surface Temperature (1990-2018) Data Source: COBE-SST

### 4.5. Results

The estimation using models with different specifications showed the lowest AICs for models which include a time trend and statistical area fixed effects, for both assuming a logarithmic relationship (Equation 1) and quadratic relationship (Equation 3). Table 4. 2 shows the $M P_{S S T}$ of flatfish, jack mackerel, and trevally for the three fishing methods using the model with trend and statistical area fixed effects for estimations with more than 200 observations. The $M P_{S S T}$ computed using other specifications yielded similar results (Appendix Table 4. 4). Only the parameter estimates which are statistically significant at 10 percent are considered in the calculation of the marginal products.

Assuming a logarithmic relationship between the SST and the carrying capacity, the catch of the three species increases with a $1^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ increase in SST for the three fishing methods, albeit only marginally. For flatfish, the $M P_{S S T}$ for set nets is greater than bottom trawl. The catch of flatfish by set net is expected to increase by 3.89 grams per ha of area fished compared to 1.05 grams per ha for bottom trawl. The opposite is true for trevally with the $M P_{S S T}$ for bottom trawl ( 0.96 grams per ha) being higher compared to set net ( 0.31 grams per ha). The highest $M P_{S S T}$ is for midwater trawl for jack mackerel is at 16.33 grams per ha.

Figure 4.5 shows the $M P_{S S T}$ for each statistical area using the logarithmic model. All values are positive for statistical areas with fishing effort, with higher values in areas close to the coast. The $M P_{S S T}$ for all species using set nets is low (5.2× $10^{-6}$ to 85 grams per ha) and the values for jack mackerel midwater trawl are high ranging from 1.1 x $10^{-4}$ to 101.1 grams per ha.

Assuming a quadratic relationship, the $M P_{S S T}$ is negative for flatfish-bottom trawl, flatfish-set net, jack mackerel bottom trawl, and trevally set net. For flatfish, a $1^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ increase in SST results in 4.61 grams per ha reduction in catch of flatfish using bottom trawls and 13.47 grams per ha if using set nets. The highest catch is expected if SST is at $10.01^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for bottom trawl and $11.61^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for set nets. If the $M P_{S S T}$ is computed using means values of the SST and effort for each statistical area, then higher values of $M P_{S S T}$ are observed in areas closer to the South Pole, with some values being positive (Figure 4. 6).

Table 4. 2. Akaike Information Criterion, $\mathbf{R}^{2}$, and Marginal Product of SST at means (in grams per ha) for each species and fishing method

| Method/Species | n | Logarithmic |  |  | Quadratic |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | $\mathbf{R}^{\mathbf{2}}$ | AIC | M $P_{\text {SST }}$ | $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ | AIC | M $P_{\text {SST }}$ | Opt. Temp |
| Flatfish |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1,392 | 0.95 | -6297 | 1.05 | 0.96 | -6544 | -4.61 | 10.01 |
| Midwater Trawl | 21 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Set Net | 1,235 | 0.93 | -1524 | 3.89 | 0.94 | -1690 | -13.47 | 11.61 |
| Jack Mackerel |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1,472 | 0.96 | -4441 | 1.81 | 0.96 | -4510 | -2.89 | 12.17 |
| Midwater Trawl | 906 | 0.96 | 216 | 16.33 | 0.96 | 150 | 47.84 |  |
| Set Net | 638 | 0.97 | -6791 | 0.03 | 0.97 | -6853 |  |  |
| Trevally |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1,019 | 0.91 | -4834 | 0.96 | 0.92 | -4862 |  |  |
| Midwater Trawl | 57 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Set Net | 966 | 0.96 | -5327 | 0.31 | 0.96 | -5440 | -2.38 | 10.65 |

NOTE: Using COBE-SST2 as source of SST data and Duration as measure of effort.
$M P_{S S T}$ of flatfish, jack mackerel, and trevally for the three fishing methods using observations grouped by QMA is presented in Table 4.3. The model assumes either logarithmic or quadratic relationships between SST and carrying capacity and includes time trend and statistical area fixed effects. Computed $M P_{S S T}$ for other specifications in Appendix Tables 4.5 and 4.6 reported similar results. The $M P_{S S T}$ for the logarithmic model is positive while the $M P_{S S T}$ when a quadratic relationship is assumed is negative. The QMAs on the western side of NZ have higher $M P_{S S T}$ compared to other areas. For flatfish, the highest $M P_{S S T}$ is QMA 1 for set net and QMA 7 for bottom trawl. QMA 7 has the highest $M P_{S S T}$ for both bottom and midwater trawls and QMA1 for net nets for jack mackerel. For trevally, higher $M P_{S S T}$ is for QMA7.The QMAs that record high $M P_{S S T}$ in the logarithmic model also has the lowest $M P_{S S T}$ in the quadratic model.

## FLATFISH



Bottom Trawl


Midwater Trawl


Set Net

## JACK MACKEREL



Bottom Trawl


Midwater Trawl


Set Net

## TREVALLY



Figure 4. 5. Marginal Product of SST assuming logarithmic relationship between SST and carrying capacity of fishery (in grams per ha)

## FLATFISH



Bottom Trawl


Midwater Trawl


Set Net

## JACK MACKEREL



Bottom Trawl


Midwater Trawl


Set Net

## TREVALLY



Figure 4. 6. Marginal Product of SST assuming quadratic relationship between SST and carrying capacity of fishery (in grams per ha)

Table 4. 3. Marginal Product of SST at means (in grams per ha), Akaike Information Criterion, and $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ for each species, fishing method, and QMA

| Species/ <br> Method | QMA | n | Logarithmic |  |  | Quadratic |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  | $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ | AIC | $M P_{S S T}$ | $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ | AIC | $M P_{S S T}$ | Opt. <br> Temp |
| Flatfish |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1 | 358 | 0.86 | -2646 | 0.14 | 0.90 | -2745 | -1.84 | 10.14 |
| Bottom Trawl | 2 | 268 | 0.95 | -1835 | 0.50 | 0.97 | -1918 | -2.86 | 10.43 |
| Bottom Trawl | 3 | 536 | 0.94 | -2272 | 1.09 | 0.94 | -2315 | -5.98 | 8.19 |
| Bottom Trawl | 7 | 227 | 0.97 | -881 | 2.03 | 0.98 | -912 | -11.75 | 9.85 |
| Set Net | 1 | 511 | 0.93 | -205 | 7.77 | 0.94 | -264 | -48.55 | 11.50 |
| Set Net | 2 | 229 | 0.91 | -2003 | 0.17 | 0.92 | -2014 |  |  |
| Set Net | 3 | 308 | 0.81 | -2383 | 0.14 | 0.81 | -2382 |  |  |
| Set Net | 7 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Jack Mackerel |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1 | 454 | 0.85 | -2919 | 0.24 | 0.91 | -3164 | -4.62 | 9.72 |
| Bottom Trawl | 3 | 555 | 0.91 | -3013 | 0.75 | 0.92 | -3049 | -0.67 | 10.42 |
| Bottom Trawl | 7 | 460 | 0.97 | -917 | 4.08 | 0.97 | -937 | -11.47 | 11.89 |
| Midwater Trawl | 1 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Midwater Trawl | 3 | 442 | 0.93 | -206 | 8.11 | 0.95 | -403 |  |  |
| Midwater Trawl | 7 | 343 | 0.97 | 309 | 28.94 | 0.97 | 297 |  |  |
| Set Net | 1 | 292 | 0.98 | -3128 | 0.04 | 0.98 | -3139 |  |  |
| Set Net | 3 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Set Net | 7 | 241 | 0.98 | -2880 | 0.01 | 0.98 | -2887 |  |  |
| Trevally |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1 | 268 | 0.92 | -1157 | 1.11 | 0.92 | -1169 |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 2 | 206 | 0.96 | -1393 | 0.77 | 0.96 | -1392 |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 3 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 7 | 449 | 0.91 | -2032 | 1.13 | 0.92 | -2062 |  |  |
| Set Net | 1 | 271 | 0.95 | -2119 | 0.17 | 0.95 | -2117 |  |  |
| Set Net | 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Set Net | 3 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Set Net | 7 | 433 | 0.96 | -2055 | 0.60 | 0.96 | -2108 | -4.20 | 10.71 |

### 4.6. Discussion

We establish a nonlinear relationship between the SST and the catch of selected commercial fisheries in NZ using a bioeconomic model pioneered by Barbier and Strand (1998). This research uses an unusually comprehensive catch and effort data that allows us to account for vessel characteristics in defining the effort measure. Given the depth of detail in this data, the analysis is conducted for three species of fish and for three fishing methods separately. It also allows us to distinguish between different QMAs and identify the spatial pattern of these differences.

If a logarithmic relationship between SST and carrying capacity of the fisheries is assumed, then the $M P_{S S T}$ for the three species for all areas of NZ is positive. This means a $1^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ increase in SST results in a statistically significant but small increase in catch (expressed in grams per hectare of fished areas). However, the $M P_{S S T}$ for all areas of NZ is negative if we assume a quadratic relationship between SST and catch. If the $M P_{S S T}$ is computed for each statistical area, then the $M P_{S S T}$ is still negative for most areas but positive for areas closer to the South pole. Our results show that the catch of flatfish, trevally, and jack mackerel initially increases with SST but will eventually decrease after an 'optimal' level of SST is reached. The computed optimal level of SST are close to the lower bound of the average annual SST of NZ currently obtained in most of NZ's waters.

The importance of conducting analysis specific to species and fishing method is highlighted in our study. Flatfishes and trevally are demersal species that have limited latitudinal range. Therefore, these species cannot easily migrate to other areas within their temperature preference. Jack mackerel, on the other hand, is a pelagic species and can swim in wider latitudinal range. This explains why the SST for jack mackerel is still positive even in the assumption of quadratic relationship between SST and carrying capacity. The negative $M P_{S S T}$ of flatfishes may also be explained by the
behavioural response of flatfish to ocean warming, as (Ryer 2008) has already reported that the catchability of flatfish decreases as the ocean warms.

Our results indicate a poleward redistribution of catch for flatfish and trevally with ocean warming. The increase in SST results in an increase in catch in areas closer to the South Pole for these two species. This is consistent with the expectations described in Cheung et al. (2012) that marine species more towards the poles as oceans warm.

In terms of policy, we show that efforts to manage fisheries must consider the responses of species to ocean warming. Our results show that there are difference in $M P_{S S T}$ within each QMA. A blanket policy for the existing QMA may thus be counterproductive. The management of a fishery accounting for increases in temperature requires dividing the existing QMAs. For example, JMA 3 may be divided into two QMAs that differentiate areas close to the coast of South Island and areas close to the South Pole.

Though flatfish, trevally, and jack mackerel are commercially important fish species, there are limited studies on how SST affects the behaviour of these species. This limits our ability to discuss our results in the context of the biological and ecological drivers of the responses of these species to ocean warming. However, our study provides an indicative direction of the response of fish species to ocean warming in the absence of fisheries science research.

We acknowledge that our work considers species groups in this study with six species of flatfish and three species of jack mackerel. These species are managed in NZ collectively, fishers are not required to report catch of each species, and thus we only have aggregate data on each species group. This is a limitation in as far as each species, within each group, may have a somewhat different sensitivity to changes in the ecosystem in which it swims. The different geographical distributions and thermal
tolerances of these species of flatfishes and jack mackerels require further elucidation, and potentially species-specific policy adjustment in response to ocean warming, once this information is available. Further work should also include estimating the economic impacts of ocean warming in terms of revenue, cost of fishing, and fisher behaviour to mitigate the impacts of ocean warming.

### 4.7. Conclusion

We establish the relationship between SST and catch of flatfishes, jack mackerel, and trevally caught using bottom trawl, midwater trawl, and set nets within the exclusive economic zone of Aotearoa NZ. We use a production function approach pioneered by Barbier and Strand (1998) and show that catch increases with SST but starts to decrease beyond a specific temperature threshold. The magnitude of the established relationship varies across species and gears. In the absence of a comprehensive biological assessment, our results provide an indicative direction of responses of fish species to increasing SST. This analysis suggests a need to rethink fisheries management policies in response to fish redistribution due to ocean warming.

Future work on this may adopt alternative modelling techniques that do not rely on $a$ priori information on the functional relationships between SST and catch may be employed. This paper adopted the bioeconomic economic model by Barbier and Strand (1998) and tested three functional relationships between SST and carrying capacity.

Future work on this topic should recognise the potential endogeneity problem as the effort measure may be endogenous. The measure of fishing effort may also likely respond to changes in SST. Estimations using instrumental variables and other procedures may be employed to handle this endogeneity problem.

## Appendix

## Appendix Table 4. 1 ITQ and ACE Prices (2001-2019)

| Species/ Stock | Average Quota Price |  |  |  | Average ACE Price per metric ton |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Per share |  | Per metric ton |  |  |  |
|  | Mean | SD | Mean | SD | Mean | SD |
| Flatfish | 0.062 | 0.090 | 4223.6 | 6172.1 | 576.4 | 246.2 |
| FLA1 | 0.023 | 0.013 | 1908.1 | 1088.2 | 432.7 | 96.0 |
| FLA2 | 0.018 | 0.008 | 2432.6 | 1097.6 | 489.7 | 147.3 |
| FLA3 | 0.170 | 0.124 | 10586.4 | 9662.4 | 590.0 | 205.2 |
| FLA7 | 0.033 | 0.005 | 1595.7 | 221.6 | 848.8 | 308.7 |
| FLA10 |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Jack Mackerel | 0.146 | 0.160 | 640.3 | 479.0 | 65.1 | 40.8 |
| JMA1 | 0.062 | 0.039 | 621.7 | 393.8 | 61.6 | 14.8 |
| JMA3 | 0.050 | 0.013 | 279.9 | 69.5 | 31.5 | 7.7 |
| JMA7 | 0.253 | 0.189 | 776.9 | 581.4 | 102.1 | 47.5 |
| JMA10 |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Trevally | 0.061 | 0.044 | 4795.4 | 2720.7 | 446.2 | 139.7 |
| TRE1 | 0.055 | 0.020 | 3629.5 | 1296.2 | 418.6 | 73.0 |
| TRE2 | 0.020 | 0.006 | 8122.0 | 2685.6 | 621.1 | 91.4 |
| TRE3 | 0.000 |  | 22.2 |  | 341.4 | 33.7 |
| TRE7 | 0.098 | 0.047 | 4559.3 | 2168.0 | 333.8 | 57.6 |
| TRE10 |  |  |  |  |  |  |

Note: Data from FishServe

## Appendix Table 4. 2 Names and Characteristics of Fish Species

| Common Name (Scientific Name) | Biology and Ecology | Preferred Temperature ( ${ }^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ ) | Size ${ }^{22}$ | Distribution | Depth |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Flatfishes |  |  |  |  |  |
| Yellowbelly flounder (Rhombosolea leporina) | - Demersal species <br> - Inhabits coastal waters down to about 50 m <br> - Temperate environment | 11.7-20.2, mean 17.6 | To about 50 cm TL | Known only from New Zealand | A few to 50 <br> m |
| Sand flounder <br> (Rhombosolea plebeian) | - Demersal species <br> - Inhabits shallow waters at depth of less than 50 m , and to around 100 m <br> - Temperate environment | $\begin{aligned} & 10-18.2, \text { mean } \\ & 14.4 \end{aligned}$ | To about 45 cm TL. | Widespread. Known only from New Zealand. | A few to 75 m. |
| Black flounder <br> (Rhombosolea retiaria) | - Demersal species <br> - Inhabits shallow waters at depth of less than 50 m . <br> - This species is poorly studied, fast growing and short lived (to at least 4 years) <br> - Temperate environment |  | To about 45 cm TL. | Known only from New Zealand. | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A few to } 50 \\ & \text { m. } \end{aligned}$ |
| Greenback flounder (Rhombosolea tapirina) | - Demersal species <br> - Common on silty sand substrates from estuaries and inshore waters down to 100 m depth <br> - Temperate environment | $\begin{aligned} & 11.9-18.3 \text {, mean } \\ & 16.6 \end{aligned}$ | To about 50 cm TL. | Southern New Zealand, including around Auckland and Campbell Islands. Also southern Australia. | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A few to } \\ & 300 \mathrm{~m} \text {. } \end{aligned}$ |
| Lemon sole (Pelotretis flavilatus) | - Demersal species <br> - Inhabits shallow waters <br> - Temperate environment | 8.5-16, mean 13.3 | To about 50 cm TL | From Stewart Island to North Cape, also Chatham Rise. Known only from New Zealand. | 20 to 500 m |
| New Zealand sole (Peltorhamphus novaezeelandiae) | - Demersal species <br> - Inhabits shallow waters <br> - Temperate environment | $\begin{aligned} & 11.2-18.2, \text { mean } \\ & 16.6 \end{aligned}$ | To about 55 cm TL | Widespread but more common around the South Island. <br> Known only from New Zealand | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A few to } \\ & 100 \mathrm{~m} \end{aligned}$ |

[^15]
## Appendix Table 4. 2. Continuation

| Common Name (Scientific Name) | Biology and Ecology | Preferred Temperature ( ${ }^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ ) | Size | Distribution | Depth |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Brill <br> (Colistium guntheri) | - Demersal species <br> - Inhabits shallow waters <br> - Temperate environment | 11.2-18.2, mean 16.6 | To about 95 cm TL. | Widespread patchy distribution. Known only from New Zealand. | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A few to } \\ & 100 \mathrm{~m} \end{aligned}$ |
| Turbot (Colistium nudipinnis) | - Demersal species <br> - Inhabits shallow waters <br> - Temperate environment | 11.5-19.4, mean 17.5 | To about 100 cm TL. | Most common on the west coast of the South Island. Known only from New Zealand. | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A few to } \\ & 100 \mathrm{~m} . \end{aligned}$ |
| Jack Mackerel | - |  |  |  |  |
| Yellowtail (horse) jack mackerel <br> (Trachurus novaezelandiae) | - Pelagic species <br> - Adults occur in coastal waters, including estuaries <br> - Found on the bottom, in midwater, and occasionally at the surface, in large schools. <br> - Adults are generally found over offshore rocky reefs, while juveniles are generally found in shallow, soft substrate areas. <br> - Subtropical environment $\left(23^{\circ} \mathrm{S}-50^{\circ} \mathrm{S}, 112^{\circ} \mathrm{E}-176^{\circ} \mathrm{W}\right)$ | 13.1-21.2, mean 15.3 | To about 47 cm FL | Common around northern and central coastal New Zealand but absent from Chatham Rise and Campbell Plateau. Southern half of Australia. | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A few to } \\ & 150 \mathrm{~m} \end{aligned}$ |
| Slender (Chilean) jack mackerel <br> (Trachurus murphyi) | - Pelagic species <br> - Adults are found in the shore and open oceanic waters, in schools. <br> - They feed mainly on fish larvae and small crustaceans. <br> - Subtropical environment $\left(2^{\circ} \mathrm{N}-51^{\circ} \mathrm{S}, 106^{\circ} \mathrm{E}-79^{\circ} \mathrm{W}\right)$ | 14.1-22.6, mean 16.5 | To about 60 cm FL | Common around New Zealand, especially southern areas including the Chatham Rise but absent from the Campbell Plateau. Also found off Peru, Chile, and Pacific subantarctic zone (southern Australia to east Pacific) | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A few to } \\ & 500 \mathrm{~m} \end{aligned}$ |

## Appendix Table 4. 2. Continuation

| Common Name (Scientific Name) | Biology and Ecology | Preferred Temperature ( ${ }^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ ) | Size | Distribution | Depth |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Greenback (horse) jack mackerel (Trachurus declivis) | - Pelagic species <br> - Adults are commonly found near the bottom, in midwater, and occasionally at the surface in continental shelf waters. <br> - They form pelagic schools for most of the year but may move close to the seabed during winter. <br> - Found at less than 300 m water depth with temperature less than $16^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. <br> - Juveniles inhabit coastal and estuarine waters although they may sometimes be found offshore. <br> - Adults feed mostly during the day mainly on krill and other planktonic crustaceans at the edge of the continental shelf. <br> - Temperate environment $\left(9^{\circ} \mathrm{S}-53^{\circ} \mathrm{S}, 112^{\circ} \mathrm{E}-177^{\circ} \mathrm{E}\right)$ | 11.1-20.2, mean <br> 14.4 | To about 55 cm FL | Common around New Zealand, including the Chatham Rise, but absent from the Campbell Plateau. Southern half of Australia. | A few to 300 |
| Trevally |  |  |  |  |  |
| Silver Trevally <br> (Pseudocaranx georgianus) | - Occupies shallow harbours and pelagic and demersal waters of the continental shelf. <br> - Juveniles usually inhabit estuaries, bays, and shallow continental shelf waters. <br> - Adults occur in bays and coastal waters, including estuaries and form schools near the seabed on the continental shelf. Schools are found at the surface, in mid-water and on the bottom and are often associated with reefs and rough bottom. <br> - Feed on plankton and on bottom invertebrates. <br> - Tropical environment $\left(40^{\circ} \mathrm{N}-47^{\circ} \mathrm{S}\right)$ |  | To about 80 cm FL | Widespread in central and northern New Zealand from Kermadec Islands to off Canterbury with records from Chatham Island and Foveaux Strait. Norfolk Island. Other overseas records are uncertain. | A few to 240 m |

Sources: Biology and Ecology (Froese and Pauly 2020; McMillan et al. 2019); Preferred Temperature (Froese and Pauly 2020); Size, Distribution and Depth (McMillan et al. 2019)

Appendix Table 4. 3. Average annual sea surface temperature of fished areas in NZ (1990 to 2018)

| Method/Species |  | Mean |
| :--- | :--- | ---: |
| Flatfish |  | SD |
| $\quad$ Bottom Trawl | 14.83 | 2.77 |
| Midwater Trawl | 11.76 | 2.76 |
| Set Net | 15.75 | 2.58 |
|  |  |  |
| Jack Mackerel |  |  |
| $\quad$ Bottom Trawl | 14.92 | 2.7 |
| Midwater Trawl | 13.89 | 2.44 |
| Set Net | 16.27 | 2.24 |
|  |  |  |
| Trevally |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 16.53 | 1.78 |
| Midwater Trawl | 16.07 | 1.6 |
| Set Net | 16.51 | 1.9 |

Data Source: COBE-SST2

## Appendix Table 4. 4. Akaike Information Criterion, $\mathrm{R}^{2}$, and Marginal Product of SST at means (in grams per ha) for each

 species and fishing method| Species/ Fishing Method | n | RTO |  |  |  | YEAR |  |  |  | YEAR STAT |  |  |  | STAT AREA |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ | AIC | $M P_{\text {SSI }}$ | Opt. <br> Temp | $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ | AIC | M $P_{\text {SSI }}$ | Opt. <br> Temp | $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ | AIC | $M P_{\text {SSI }}$ | Opt. <br> Temp | $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ | AIC | $M P_{\text {SST }}$ | Opt. <br> Temp |
| LOGARITHMIC |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Flatfish |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1392 | 0.89 | -5187 | 1.17 |  | 0.89 | -5191 | 1.15 |  | 0.95 | -6297 | 1.05 |  | 0.95 | -6281 | 1.01 |  |
| Midwater Trawl | 21 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Set Net | 1235 | 0.85 | -671 | 3.38 |  | 0.85 | -672 | 3.41 |  | 0.93 | -1540 | 3.89 |  | 0.93 | -1515 | 3.98 |  |
| Jack Mackerel |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1472 | 0.95 | -4150 | 1.70 |  | 0.95 | -4171 | 1.72 |  | 0.96 | -4441 | 1.81 |  | 0.96 | -4433 | 1.78 |  |
| Midwater Trawl | 906 | 0.96 | 305 | 15.96 |  | 0.96 | 299 | 15.62 |  | 0.96 | 216 | 16.33 |  | 0.96 | 241 | 16.38 |  |
| Set Net | 638 | 0.96 | -6704 | 0.02 |  | 0.96 | -6709 | 0.02 |  | 0.97 | -6791 | 0.03 |  | 0.97 | -6785 | 0.03 |  |
| Trevally |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1019 | 0.84 | -4215 | 1.02 |  | 0.84 | -4237 | 0.95 |  | 0.91 | -4834 | 0.96 |  | 0.90 | -4746 | 0.91 |  |
| Midwater Trawl | 57 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Set Net | 966 | 0.92 | -4753 | 0.49 |  | 0.92 | -4757 | 0.49 |  | 0.96 | -5327 | 0.31 |  | 0.96 | -5328 | 0.31 |  |
| QUADRATIC |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Flatfish |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1392 | 0.93 | -5928 | -5.64 | 9.80 | 0.93 | -5940 | -5.72 | 9.74 | 0.96 | -6544 | -4.61 | 10.01 | 0.96 | -6518 | -4.60 | 9.93 |
| Midwater Trawl | 21 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Set Net | 1235 | 0.86 | -713 | -8.77 | 12.26 | 0.86 | -713 | -8.84 | 12.24 | 0.94 | -1690 | -13.47 | 11.61 | 0.93 | -1677 | -14.69 | 11.43 |
| Jack Mackerel |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1472 | 0.95 | -4228 | -3.16 | 11.91 | 0.95 | -4246 | -3.04 | 12.00 | 0.96 | -4510 | -2.89 | 12.17 | 0.96 | -4497 | -2.70 | 12.26 |
| Midwater Trawl | 906 | 0.96 | 236 | 49.491 |  | 0.96 | 232 | 48.360 |  | 0.96 | 150 | 47.84 |  | 0.96 | 155 | 45.461 |  |
| Set Net | 638 | 0.97 | -6800 |  |  | 0.97 | -6803 |  |  | 0.97 | -6853 |  |  | 0.97 | -6850 |  |  |
| Trevally |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1019 | 0.85 | -4253 |  |  | 0.85 | -4272 |  |  | 0.92 | -4862 |  |  | 0.91 | -4802 |  |  |
| Midwater Trawl | 57 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Set Net | 966 | 0.93 | -4848 | -2.61 | 11.28 | 0.93 | -4849 | -2.47 | 11.46 | 0.96 | -5440 | -2.38 | 10.65 | 0.96 | -5442 | -2.42 | 10.54 |

Appendix Table 4. 5. Akaike Information Criterion, $\mathbf{R}^{2}$, and Marginal Product of SST at means (in grams per ha) for each species, fishing method, and QMA assuming logarithmic relationship between SST and carrying capacity

| Species/ Fishing Method | QMA | n | RTO |  |  |  | YEAR |  |  |  | YEAR_STAT AREA |  |  |  | STAT AREA |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  | $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ | AIC | M $P_{\text {SST }}$ | Opt. <br> Temp | $\mathbf{R}^{\mathbf{2}}$ | AIC | $M P_{S S T}$ | Opt. <br> Temp | $\mathbf{R}^{\mathbf{2}}$ | AIC | M $P_{\text {SST }}$ | Opt. <br> Temp | $\mathbf{R}^{\mathbf{2}}$ | AIC | M $P_{\text {SST }}$ | Opt. <br> Temp |
| Flatfish |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1 | 358 | 0.85 | -2617 | 0.12 |  | 0.85 | -2616 | 0.12 |  | 0.86 | -2646 | 0.14 |  | 0.86 | -2646 | 0.13 |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 2 | 268 | 0.93 | -1722 | 0.42 |  | 0.93 | -1721 | 0.41 |  | 0.95 | -1835 | 0.50 |  | 0.95 | -1837 | 0.50 |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 3 | 536 | 0.87 | -1859 | 1.60 |  | 0.87 | -1866 | 1.49 |  | 0.94 | -2272 | 1.09 |  | 0.94 | -2246 | 0.93 |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 7 | 227 | 0.97 | -867 | 2.42 |  | 0.97 | -866 | 2.38 |  | 0.97 | -881 | 2.03 |  | 0.97 | -883 | 2.03 |  |
| Set Net | 1 | 511 | 0.85 | 170 | 6.85 |  | 0.85 | 171 | 6.92 |  | 0.93 | -205 | 7.77 |  | 0.93 | -178 | 8.17 |  |
| Set Net | 2 | 229 | 0.87 | -1902 | 0.14 |  | 0.87 | -1906 | 0.13 |  | 0.91 | -2003 | 0.17 |  | 0.91 | -1999 | 0.17 |  |
| Set Net | 3 | 308 | 0.77 | -2323 | 0.16 |  | 0.77 | -2334 | 0.15 |  | 0.81 | -2383 | 0.14 |  | 0.80 | -2364 | 0.15 |  |
| Set Net | 7 | 174 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Jack Mackerel |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1 | 454 | 0.74 | -2679 | 0.30 |  | 0.75 | -2684 | 0.32 |  | 0.85 | -2919 | 0.24 |  | 0.85 | -2921 | 0.24 |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 3 | 555 | 0.90 | -2941 | 0.73 |  | 0.90 | -2941 | 0.73 |  | 0.91 | -3013 | 0.75 |  | 0.91 | -3013 | 0.74 |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 7 | 460 | 0.96 | -848 | 3.91 |  | 0.96 | -853 | 3.96 |  | 0.97 | -917 | 4.08 |  | 0.97 | -919 | 4.06 |  |
| Midwater Trawl | 1 | 121 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Midwater Trawl | 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Midwater Trawl | 3 | 442 | 0.92 | -156 | 8.30 |  | 0.92 | -155 | 8.17 |  | 0.93 | -206 | 8.11 |  | 0.93 | -203 | 8.01 |  |
| Midwater Trawl | 7 | 343 | 0.97 | 341 | 27.47 |  | 0.97 | 335 | 26.26 |  | 0.97 | 309 | 28.94 |  | 0.97 | 314 | 29.46 |  |
| Set Net | 1 | 292 | 0.98 | -3113 | 0.04 |  | 0.98 | -3114 | 0.04 |  | 0.98 | -3128 | 0.04 |  | 0.98 | -3130 | 0.04 |  |
| Set Net | 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Set Net | 3 | 105 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Set Net | 7 | 241 | 0.98 | -2872 | 0.01 |  | 0.98 | $-2870$ | 0.01 |  | 0.98 | $-2880$ | 0.01 |  | 0.98 | $-2876$ | 0.01 |  |
| Trevally |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1 | 268 | 0.90 | -1101 | 1.21 |  | 0.90 | -1110 | 1.09 |  | 0.92 | -1157 | 1.11 |  | 0.90 | -1120 | 1.19 |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 2 | 206 | 0.93 | -1306 | 0.60 |  | 0.94 | -1315 | 0.55 |  | 0.96 | -1393 | 0.77 |  | 0.95 | -1385 | 0.79 |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 3 | 82 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 7 | 449 | 0.87 | -1861 | 1.41 |  | 0.87 | -1871 | 1.29 |  | 0.91 | -2032 | 1.13 |  | 0.90 | -1995 | 1.07 |  |
| Set Net | 1 | 271 | 0.92 | -1994 | 0.18 |  | 0.92 | -1997 | 0.17 |  | 0.95 | -2119 | 0.17 |  | 0.95 | -2120 | 0.17 |  |
| Set Net | 2 | 138 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Set Net | 3 | 100 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Set Net | 7 | 433 | 0.94 | -1874 | 0.95 |  | 0.94 | -1874 | 0.95 |  | 0.96 | -2055 | 0.60 |  | 0.96 | -2056 | 0.62 |  |

Appendix Table 4. 6. Akaike Information Criterion, $\mathbf{R}^{2}$, and Marginal Product of SST at means (in grams per ha) for each species, fishing method, and QMA assuming quadratic relationship between SST and carrying capacity

| Species/ Fishing Method | QMA | N | RTO |  |  |  | YEAR |  |  |  | YEAR_STAT AREA |  |  |  | STAT AREA |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  | $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ | AIC | $M_{\text {S }}^{\text {ST }}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { Opt. } \\ \text { Temp } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ | AIC | M $P_{\text {SST }}$ | Opt. <br> Temp | $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ | AIC | $M_{\text {P }}^{\text {STT }}$ | Opt. <br> Temp | $\mathbf{R}^{2}$ | AIC | M $P_{\text {SST }}$ | Opt. <br> Temp |
| Flatfish |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1 | 358 | 0.89 | -2737 | -1.75 | 10.20 | 0.89 | -2735 | -1.75 | 10.20 | 0.90 | -2745 | -1.84 | 10.14 | 0.90 | -2745 | -1.85 | 10.11 |
| Bottom Trawl | 2 | 268 | 0.96 | -1875 | -3.81 | 9.80 | 0.96 | -1876 | -3.83 | 9.76 | 0.97 | -1918 | -2.86 | 10.43 | 0.96 | -1919 | -2.90 | 10.34 |
| Bottom Trawl | 3 | 536 | 0.91 | -2073 | -9.81 | 7.71 | 0.92 | -2079 | -9.80 | 7.65 | 0.94 | -2315 | -5.98 | 8.19 | 0.94 | -2281 | -5.47 | 8.15 |
| Bottom Trawl | 7 | 227 | 0.97 | -876 | -4.89 | 12.05 | 0.97 | -877 | -5.67 | 11.67 | 0.98 | -912 | -11.75 | 9.85 | 0.98 | -912 | -11.22 | 9.96 |
| Set Net | 1 | 511 | 0.86 | 149 | -39.72 | 11.84 | 0.86 | 151 | -40.23 | 11.76 | 0.94 | -264 | -48.55 | 11.50 | 0.94 | -248 | -48.88 | 11.74 |
| Set Net | 2 | 229 | 0.89 | -1950 |  |  | 0.89 | -1948 |  |  | 0.92 | -2014 |  |  | 0.92 | -2006 |  |  |
| Set Net | 3 | 308 | 0.77 | -2321 |  |  | 0.77 | -2332 |  |  | 0.81 | -2382 |  |  | 0.80 | -2362 |  |  |
| Set Net | 7 | 174 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Jack Mackerel |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1 | 454 | 0.89 | -3078 | -4.11 | 9.74 | 0.89 | -3078 | -4.17 | 9.68 | 0.91 | -3164 | -4.62 | 9.72 | 0.91 | -3152 | -4.48 | 9.71 |
| Bottom Trawl | 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 3 | 555 | 0.90 | -2965 | -0.37 | 11.00 | 0.90 | -2965 | -0.40 | 10.92 | 0.92 | -3049 | -0.67 | 10.42 | 0.92 | -3046 | -0.65 | 10.44 |
| Bottom Trawl | 7 | 460 | 0.96 | -873 | -13.94 | 11.39 | 0.96 | -876 | -13.29 | 11.51 | 0.97 | -937 | -11.47 | 11.89 | 0.97 | -939 | -11.57 | 11.85 |
| Midwater Trawl | 1 | 121 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Midwater Trawl | 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Midwater Trawl | 3 | 442 | 0.95 | -355 |  |  | 0.95 | -354 |  |  | 0.95 | -403 |  |  | 0.95 | -405 |  |  |
| Midwater Trawl | 7 | 343 | 0.97 | 317 |  |  | 0.97 | 312 |  |  | 0.97 | 297 |  |  | 0.97 | 300 |  |  |
| Set Net | 1 | 292 | 0.98 | -3128 |  |  | 0.98 | -3129 |  |  | 0.98 | -3139 |  |  | 0.98 | -3141 |  |  |
| Set Net | 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Set Net | 3 | 105 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Set Net | 7 | 241 | 0.98 | -2882 |  |  | 0.98 | -2879 |  |  | 0.98 | -2887 |  |  | 0.98 | -2887 |  |  |
| Trevally |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 1 | 268 | 0.91 | -1124 | 10.26 | 4.39 | 0.91 | -1130 | 9.41 | 4.40 | 0.92 | -1169 |  |  | 0.91 | -1143 | 10.23 | 4.43 |
| Bottom Trawl | 2 | 206 | 0.94 | -1324 | -2.62 | 11.24 | 0.94 | -1339 | -2.97 | 10.81 | 0.96 | -1392 |  |  | 0.95 | -1383 | 0.73 | 20.39 |
| Bottom Trawl | 3 | 82 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bottom Trawl | 7 | 449 | 0.89 | -1943 |  |  | 0.89 | -1953 |  |  | 0.92 | -2062 |  |  | 0.91 | -2038 |  |  |
| Set Net | 1 | 271 | 0.92 | -1993 |  |  | 0.92 | -1995 |  |  | 0.95 | -2117 |  |  | 0.95 | -2119 |  |  |
| Set Net | 2 | 138 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Set Net | 3 | 100 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Set Net | 7 | 433 | 0.94 | -1917 | -4.04 | 11.60 | 0.94 | -1915 | -4.07 | 11.57 | 0.96 | -2108 | -4.20 | 10.71 | 0.96 | -2110 | -4.27 | 10.62 |

## FLATFISH



Bottom Trawl


Midwater Trawl


Set Net

## JACK MACKEREL



Bottom Trawl


Midwater Trawl


Set Net

TREVALLY


Bottom Trawl


Midwater Trawl


Set Net

|  |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 0 | 50 | 100 |

## Appendix Figure 4. 1. Average share of species to total catch (\%)

## Chapter 5 Conclusion

This thesis aims to establish the relationship between sea surface temperature and commercial fisheries catch using a bioeconomic framework pioneered by Barbier and Strand (1998). The three substantive chapters in this thesis investigate several fish species and fishing methods and cover different geographical areas. We also test for different relationships between SST and the carrying capacity of the fishery. The findings and implications of the essays are summarized as below.

The relationship between SST and the catch of yellowfin and skipjack tuna catch by three types of purse seine sets in the Eastern Pacific Ocean (EPO) is investigated in Chapter 2. We show that yellowfin and skipjack tuna catch is increasing with SST and the magnitude of the marginal product of SST $\left(M P_{S S T}\right)$ varies across species, type of set, and location of catch and effort. This result suggests the need for sector- and species- specific predictions. The $M P_{S S T}$ is positive for all types of sets for both tuna species if we assume linear and logarithmic relationships between SST and the carrying capacity. These results change for a quadratic relationship, where the $M P_{S S T}$ is positive for yellowfin tuna but is sometime negative for skipjack depending on the types of sets considered. As the ocean warms, higher latitudes become more suitable habitats for the tuna species that already dominate the area's catch.

In Chapter 3, we show that countries within the Eastern Pacific Ocean gain from the redistribution of tuna due to ocean warming. We show that catch of skipjack and yellowfin tuna in the EEZ of countries increases with the SST. This result supports the conclusion from fisheries science studies that tuna disperse towards the eastern part of the Pacific Ocean as the ocean warms. The highest marginal revenue product, when adjusted for population, is reported for countries with the highest dependency on marine resources.

Chapter 4 focuses on commercial fisheries in Aotearoa New Zealand. We establish the relationship between SST and the catch of flatfishes, trevally, and jack mackerel caught using bottom trawl, midwater trawl, and set nets. We show that there is an increase in catch for all three fish species if we assume a logarithmic relationship between SST and the carrying capacity of the fishery. The $M P_{S S T}$ are positive for all species and gears if we assume a logarithmic relationship. By assuming a quadratic relationship between SST and carrying capacity, we also show that there is a threshold above which catch starts to decrease as SST increases. The computed optimal level of SST are close to the lower bound of the average annual SST of New Zealand.

We demonstrate that analyses of the link between SST and catch using an economic framework produce results consistent with results of models in fisheries science. Future studies should therefore consider species, gear-, and location-specific analyses so that the impact of ocean warming can be more fully understood. We emphasise that our results may not be applicable everywhere, as these results are specific to the species, fishing gear, location, and period covered.

Any program to manage fisheries in response to ocean warming must be explicitly designed for the target species and area and should consider the different fishing methods used. Governments and regional bodies may employ measures to allow fishers to adapt to the impacts of climate change. Training on business skills and product development should be provided to build capacity and improve the resilience of fishers. Governments should create additional livelihood opportunities for areas adversely affected by fish redistribution. It is also vital to improve the awareness and understanding of climate change vulnerabilities and adaptation pathways in the fisheries sector.

Fisheries management plans and other policies must be revised to integrate climate change mitigation and adaptation actions at the regional blocks and national levels.

The design of the policies must allow greater flexibility to respond to changes in fish distribution and fisher practices.

## References

Allison, Edward H., Allison L. Perry, Marie Caroline Badjeck, W. Neil Adger, Katrina Brown, Declan Conway, Ashley S. Halls, et al. 2009. "Vulnerability of National Economies to the Impacts of Climate Change on Fisheries." Fish and Fisheries 10: 173-96. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1467-2979.2008.00310.x.

Anderson, Lee, and Juan Carlos Seijo. 2010. Bioeconomics of Fisheries Management. New Delhi: Wiley-Blackwell.

Armstrong, Claire W., Naomi S. Foley, and Viktoria Kahui. 2016. "A Production Function Analysis of Fisheries and Habitat: Open Access versus Optimal Management." Land Economics 92 (4): 760-71. https://doi.org/10.3368/le.92.4.760.

Armstrong, Claire W., Godwin K. Vondolia, Margrethe Aanesen, Viktoria Kahui, and Mikołaj Czajkowski. 2017. "Use and Non-Use Values in an Applied Bioeconomic Model of Fisheries and Habitat Connections." Marine Resource Economics 32 (4): 351-69. https://doi.org/10.1086/693477.

Asch, Rebecca G., William Cheung, and Gabriel Reygondeau. 2018. "Future Marine Ecosystem Drivers, Biodiversity, and Fisheries Maximum Catch Potential in Pacific Island Countries and Territories under Climate Change." Marine Policy 88 (June 2017): 285-94. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.marpol.2017.08.015.

Asche, Frank, and Jordi Guillen. 2012. "The Importance of Fishing Method, Gear and Origin : The Spanish Hake Market." Marine Policy 36: 365-69. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.marpol.2011.07.005.

Ashida, Hiroshi, and Masahiro Horie. 2015. "Reproductive Condition, Spawning Season, Batch Fecundity and Spawning Fraction of Skipjack Tuna Katsuwonus Pelamis Caught around Amami-Oshima, Kagoshima, Japan." Fisheries Science 81 (5): 861-69. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12562-015-0909-0.

Banco Central de Nicaragua. 2018. "Macroeconomic Statistics Yearbook." Managua, Nicaragua. https://www.bcn.gob.ni/publicaciones/periodicidad/anual/anuario_estadistico/a nuario_estadistico_2018.pdf.

Barange, M., G. Merino, J. L. Blanchard, J. Scholtens, J. Harle, E. H. Allison, J. I. Allen, J. Holt, and S. Jennings. 2014. "Impacts of Climate Change on Marine Ecosystem Production in Societies Dependent on Fisheries." Nature Climate Change 4 (3): 211-16. https://doi.org/10.1038/nclimate2119.

Barbier, Edward B. 2007. "Valuing Ecosystem Services as Productive Inputs." Economic Policy 1 (January 2007): 177-229. http://gesd.free.fr/bw174.pdf.

Barbier, Edward B., and Ivar Strand. 1998. "Valuing Mangrove-Fishery Linkages. A Case Study of Campeche, Mexico." Environmental and Resource Economics 12 (2): 151-66. https://doi.org/10.1023/A:1008248003520.

Barbier, Edward B., Ivar Strand, and Suthawan Sathirathai. 2002. "Do Open Access Conditions Affect the Valuation of an Externality? Estimating the Welfare Effects of Mangrove-Fishery Linkages in Thailand." Environmental and Resource Economics 21 (4): 343-67. https://doi.org/10.1023/A:1015129502284.

Bayliff, William H. 2001. "Organization, Functions and Achievements of the InterAmerican Tropical Tuna Commission." Inter-American Tropical Tuna Commission Special Report 13. La Jolla, California.

Bell, Johann D., Valerie Allain, Alex Sen Gupta, Johanna E. Johnson, John Hampton, Alistair J. Hobday, Patrick Lehodey, et al. 2018. "Climate Change Impacts, Vulnerabilities and Adaptations: Western and Central Pacific Ocean Marine Fisheries." In Impacts of Climate Change on Fisheries and Aquaculture: Synthesis of Current Knowledge, Adaptation and Mitigation Options (FAO Fisheries and Aquaculture Technical Paper 627), edited by M. Barange, T. Bahri, M.C.M. Beveridge, K.L. Cochrane, S. Funge-Smith, and F. Poulain. Rome, Italy: FAO.

Bell, Johann D., Alexandre Ganachaud, Peter C. Gehrke, Shane P. Griffiths, Alistair J. Hobday, Ove Hoegh-Guldberg, Johanna E. Johnson, et al. 2013. "Mixed Responses of Tropical Pacific Fisheries and Aquaculture to Climate Change." Nature Climate Change 3 (6): 591-99. https://doi.org/10.1038/nclimate1838.

Bell, Johann D., Chris Reid, Michael J. Batty, Patrick Lehodey, Len Rodwell, Alistair J. Hobday, Johanna E. Johnson, and Andreas Demmke. 2013. "Effects of Climate Change on Oceanic Fisheries in the Tropical Pacific: Implications for Economic Development and Food Security." Climatic Change 119 (1): 199-212. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10584-012-0606-2.

Bindoff, N.L., William Cheung, J.G. Kairo, J. Arístegui, V.A. Guinder, R. Hallberg, N. Hilmi, et al. 2019. "Changing Ocean, Marine Ecosystems, and Dependent Communities." In IPCC Special Report on the Ocean and Cryosphere in a Changing Climate, edited by H.O. Pörtner, D.C. Roberts, V. Masson-Delmotte, P. Zhai, M. Tignor, E. Poloczanska, K. Mintenbeck, et al., 447-588. In press. https://doi.org/https://www.ipcc.ch/report/srocc/.

Blasiak, Robert, Jessica Spijkers, Kanae Tokunaga, Jeremy Pittman, Nobuyuki Yagi, and Henrik Österblom. 2017. "Climate Change and Marine Fisheries: Least Developed Countries Top Global Index of Vulnerability." PLoS ONE 12 (6): 115. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0179632.

Broekhuizen, Niall, David R. Plew, Matt H. Pinkerton, and Mark G. Gall. 2021. "Sea

Temperature Rise over the Period 2002-2020 in Pelorus Sound, New Zealandwith Possible Implications for the Aquaculture Industry." New Zealand Journal of Marine and Freshwater Research 55 (1): 46-64.
https://doi.org/10.1080/00288330.2020.1868539.
Burke, Marshall, Solomon M. Hsiang, and Edward Miguel. 2015. "Global NonLinear Effect of Temperature on Economic Production." Nature 527 (7577): 23539. https://doi.org/10.1038/nature15725.

Campbell, H F, and R. B. Nicholl. 1994. "Can Purse Seiners Target Yellowfin Tuna?" Land Economics 70 (3): 345. https://doi.org/10.2307/3146534.

Center for International Earth Science Information Network (CIESIN) Columbia University. 2020. "Low Elevation Coastal Zone (LECZ) Urban-Rural Estimates, Global Rural-Urban Mapping Project (GRUMP), Alpha Version." Palisades, NY: Socioeconomic Data and Applications Center (SEDAC), Columbia University. 2020. http://sedac.ciesin.columbia.edu/gpw/lecz.

Cheung, William, Vicky W.Y. Lam, Jorge L. Sarmiento, Kelly Kearney, Reg Watson, Dirk Zeller, and Daniel Pauly. 2010. "Large-Scale Redistribution of Maximum Fisheries Catch Potential in the Global Ocean under Climate Change." Global Change Biology 16 (1): 24-35. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-2486.2009.01995.x.

Cheung, William, Jessica J. Meeuwig, Ming Feng, Euan Harvey, Vicky W.H. Lam, Tim Langlois, Dirk Slawinski, Chaojiao Sun, and Daniel Pauly. 2012. "ClimateChange Induced Tropicalisation of Marine Communities in Western Australia." Marine and Freshwater Research 63 (5): 415-27. https://doi.org/10.1071/MF11205.

Cheung, William, and Muhammed A. Oyinlola. 2018. "Vulnerability of Flatfish and Their Fisheries to Climate Change." Journal of Sea Research 140 (May): 1-10. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.seares.2018.06.006.

Cheung, William, and Daniel Pauly. 2016. "Impacts and Effects of Ocean Warming on Marine Fishes." In Explaining Ocean Warming: Causes, Scale, Effects and Consequences, edited by D. Laffoley and J. M. Baxter, 239-53. Gland, Switzerland: IUCN. https://doi.org/10.2305/iucn.ch.2016.08.en.

Collins, Matthew, Reto Knutti, Julie Arblaster, Jean-Louis Dufresne, Thierry Fichefet, Pierre Friedlingstein, Xuejie Gao, et al. 2013. "Long-Term Climate Change: Projections, Commitments and Irreversibility." In Climate Change 2013 the Physical Science Basis: Working Group I Contribution to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, edited by T.F. Stocker, D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex, and P.M. Midgley, 9781107057:1029-1136. Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA: Cambridge University Press.
https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9781107415324.024.
Cummings, V J, C J Lundquist, M R Dunn, M Francis, P Horn, C Law, M H Pinkerton, et al. 2021. "Assessment of Potential Effects of Climate-Related Changes in Coastal and Offshore Waters on New Zealand 's Seafood Sector." Wellington, New Zealand. https://fs.fish.govt.nz/Page.aspx?pk=113\&dk=24891.

Dell' Apa, Andrea, Karen Carney, Theresa M. Davenport, and Melissa Vernon Carle. 2018. "Potential Medium-Term Impacts of Climate Change on Tuna and Billfish in the Gulf of Mexico: A Qualitative Framework for Management and Conservation." Marine Environmental Research 141 (July): 1-11. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.marenvres.2018.07.017.

Dell, Melissa, Benjamin F. Jones, and Benjamin A. Olken. 2014. "What Do We Learn from the Weather? The New Climate-Economy Literature." Journal of Economic Literature 52 (3): 740-98. https://doi.org/10.1257/jel.52.3.740.

Deschenes, Olivier. 2014. "Temperature, Human Health, and Adaptation: A Review of the Empirical Literature." Energy Economics 46: 606-19. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.eneco.2013.10.013.

Deschenes, Olivier, and Michael Greenstone. 2007. "The Economic Impacts of Climate Change : Evidence from Agricultural Output and Random Fluctuations in Weather." The American Economic Review 97 (1): 354-85.

Deschênes, Olivier, and Michael Greenstone. 2007. "The Economic Impacts of Climate Change: Evidence from Agricultural Output and Random Fuctuations in Weather." American Economic Review 97 (1): 354-85.
https://doi.org/10.2307/3078074.
Dizon, Andrew E., William H. Neill, and John J. Magnuson. 1977. "Rapid Temperature Compensation of Volitional Swimming Speeds and Lethal Temperatures in Tropical Tunas (Scombridae)." Environmental Biology of Fishes 2 (1): 83-92. https://doi.org/10.1007/BF00001418.

Doney, Scott C., Mary Ruckelshaus, J. Emmett Duffy, James P. Barry, Francis Chan, Chad A. English, Heather M. Galindo, et al. 2012. "Climate Change Impacts on Marine Ecosystems." Annual Review of Marine Science 4: 11-37. https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-marine-041911-111611.

Dueri, Sibylle, Patrice Guillotreau, Ramón Jiménez-Toribio, Ricardo Oliveros-Ramos, Laurent Bopp, and Olivier Maury. 2016. "Food Security or Economic Profitability? Projecting the Effects of Climate and Socioeconomic Changes on Global Skipjack Tuna Fisheries under Three Management Strategies." Global Environmental Change 41: 1-12. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2016.08.003.

Eisenhauer, Joseph G. 2003. "Regression through the Origin." Teaching Statistics 25 (3): 76-80. https://doi.org/10.1111/1467-9639.00136.

Erauskin-Extramiana, Maite, Haritz Arrizabalaga, Alistair J. Hobday, Anna Cabré, Leire Ibaibarriaga, Igor Arregui, Hilario Murua, and Guillem Chust. 2019. "Large-Scale Distribution of Tuna Species in a Warming Ocean." Global Change Biology 25 (6): 2043-60. https://doi.org/10.1111/gcb.14630.

FAO. 2018a. 2018 The State of World Fisheries and Aquaculture - Meeting the Sustainable Development Goals. Rome, Italy.

-     -         - 2018b. "CWP Grid - Resolution 1deg x 1deg." FAO - Fisheries and Aquaculture Department (FI) [Online]. Rome. Updated 2018-01-10. 2018.
-     -         - 2019a. "European Price Report." Rome, Italy.
http://www.fao.org/3/CA3140EN/ca3140en.pdf.
-     - -. 2019b. "FAO Regional Fishery Bodies. Geographic Area of Competence of Inter-American Tropical Tuna Commission (IATTC)." FAO Fisheries and Aquaculture Department (FI) [Online]. Rome. Updated 2019-02-21. 2019.
http://www.fao.org/geonetwork/srv/eng/main.home?uuid=f\
ao-rfb-mapiattc\
.
-     -         - 2019c. "Fishery Statistical Collections: Global Tuna Catches by Stock." http://www.fao.org/fishery/statistics/tuna-catches/en.
———. 2021. "Fishing Gear Type Fact Sheets." 2021.
http://www.fao.org/fishery/geartype/search/en.
Fisheries New Zealand. 2020. "Fisheries Assessment Plenary, May 2020: Stock Assessments and Stock Status." Wellington, New Zealand.
https://www.mpi.govt.nz/science/fisheries-science-research/about-our-fisheriesresearch/.

Foley, Naomi S., Claire W. Armstrong, Viktoria Kahui, Eirik Mikkelsen, and Siv
Reithe. 2012. "A Review of Bioeconomic Modelling of Habitat-Fisheries Interactions." International Journal of Ecology 2012.
https://doi.org/10.1155/2012/861635.
Foley, Naomi S., Viktoria Kahui, Claire W. Armstrong, and Tom M. van Rensburg. 2010. "Estimating Linkages between Redfish and Cold Water Coral on the Norwegian Coast." Marine Resource Economics 25 (1): 105-20.
https://doi.org/10.5950/0738-1360-25.1.105.
Fowler, Ashley M., Rowan C. Chick, and John Stewart. 2018. "Patterns and Drivers
of Movement for a Coastal Benthopelagic Fish, Pseudocaranx Georgianus, on Australia's Southeast Coast." Scientific Reports 8 (1): 1-9.
https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-018-34922-6.
Froese, R., and D. Pauly. 2020. "Fishbase." 2020. www.fishbase.org.
Gibson, Robin. 2005. Flatfishes: Biology and Exploitation. Victoria, Australia: Blackwell Science Asia Pty.

Girard, Charlotte, Simon Benhamou, and Laurent Dagorn. 2004. "FAD: Fish Aggregating Device or Fish Attracting Device? A New Analysis of Yellowfin Tuna Movements around Floating Objects." Animal Behaviour 67 (2): 319-26. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.anbehav.2003.07.007.

Goujon, M., and J. Majkowski. 2000. "Biological Characteristics of Tuna." FAO Fisheries and Aquaculture Department [Online]. 2000. http://www.fao.org/fishery/topic/16082/en.

Gupta, S, P Sen, and S. Srinavasan. 2014. "Impact of Climate Change on the Indian Economy: Evidence From Food Grain Yields." Climate Change Economics 05 (02): 1450001. https://doi.org/10.1142/s2010007814500018.

Hall, Martin. 1998. "An Ecological View of the Tuna-Dolphin Problem: Impacts and Trade-Offs." Reviews in Fish Biology and Fisheries 8 (1): 1-34. https://doi.org/10.1023/A:1008854816580.

Hall, Martin, and M. Roman. 2013. "Bycatch and Non-Tuna Catch in the Tropical Tuna Purse Seine Fisheries of the World. FAO Fisheries and Aquaculture Technical Paper No. 568." Rome.

Harris, G. P., F. B. Griffiths, and L. A. Clementson. 1992. "Climate and the Fisheries off Tasmania - Interactions of Physics, Food Chains and Fish." South African Journal of Marine Science 12 (1): 585-97. https://doi.org/10.2989/02577619209504726.

Hassan, R. M., and J. G. Crafford. 2015. "Measuring the Contribution of Ecological Composition and Functional Services of Ecosystems to the Dynamics of KwaZulu-Natal Coast Fisheries." Ecological Economics 119: 306-13. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecolecon.2015.09.014.

Haynie, Alan C, and Lisa Pfeiffer. 2012. "Why Economics Matters for Understanding the Effects of Climate Change on Fisheries?" ICES Journal of Marine Science 69 (7): 1160-67. https://doi.org/10.1093/icesjms/fss021.

Hayward, Thomas L. 1997. "Pacific Ocean Climate Change: Atmospheric Forcing,

Ocean Circulation and Ecosystem Response." Trends in Ecology E Evolution 12 (4): 150-54. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0169-5347(97)01002-1.

Heal, Geoffrey, and Jisung Park. 2016. "Reflections-Temperature Stress and the Direct Impact of Climate Change: A Review of an Emerging Literature." Review of Environmental Economics and Policy 10 (2): 347-62.
https://doi.org/10.1093/reep/rew007.
Hirahara, Shoji, Masayoshi Ishii, and Yoshikazu Fukuda. 2014. "Centennial-Scale Sea Surface Temperature Analysis and Its Uncertainty." Journal of Climate 27 (1): 5775. https://doi.org/10.1175/JCLI-D-12-00837.1.

Hoegh-Guldberg, O., R. Cai, E.S. Poloczanska, P.G. Brewer, S. Sundby, K. Hilmi, V.J. Fabry, and S. Jung. 2014. "The Ocean." In Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation, and Vulnerability. Part B: Regional Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, edited by V.R. Barros, C.B. Field, D.J. Dokken, M.D. Mastrandrea, K.J. Mach, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, et al., 1655-1731. Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA: Cambridge University Press. https://doi.org/10.1016/S1460-1567(02)80016-2.

Hoegh-Guldberg, O., D. Jacob, M. Taylor, M. Bindi, S. Brown, I. Camilloni, A. Diedhiou, et al. 2018. "Special Report on Global Warming of $1.5^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ - Chapter 3: Impacts of $1.5^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ Global Warming on Natural and Human Systems." In Global Warming of $1.5^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. An IPCC Special Report on the Impacts of Global Warming of $1.5^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ above Pre-Industrial Levels and Related Global Greenhouse Gas Emission Pathways, in the Context of Strengthening the Global Response to the Threat of Climate Change, edited by V. Masson-Delmotte, H. O. Pörtner P. Zhai, D. Roberts, J. Skea, P.R. Shukla, A. Pirani, W. Moufouma-Okia, et al., 175-311. In Press. https://doi.org/10.1002/ejoc. 201200111.

Hsiang, S. M. 2010. "Temperatures and Cyclones Strongly Associated with Economic Production in the Caribbean and Central America." Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences 107 (35): 15367-72. https://doi.org/10.1111/1471-0528.14569.

Hu, Chen, Daniel P. Harrison, Michael G. Hinton, Zachary C. Siegrist, and Dale A. Kiefer. 2018. "Habitat Analysis of the Commercial Tuna of the Eastern Tropical Pacific Ocean." Fisheries Oceanography 27 (5): 417-34.
https://doi.org/10.1111/fog. 12263.
Huang, Boyin, William Angel, Tim Boyer, Lijing Cheng, Gennady Chepurin, Eric Freeman, Chunying Liu, and Huai Min Zhang. 2018. "Evaluating SST Analyses with Independent Ocean Profile Observations." Journal of Climate 31 (13): 501530. https://doi.org/10.1175/JCLI-D-17-0824.1.

ICES. 2007. "Report of the ICES-FAO Working Group on Fish Technology and Fish Behaviour (WGFTFB), 23-27 April 2007, Dublin, Ireland."

Inter-American Tropical Tuna Commission, IATTC. 2018a. "Dataset Documentation: Tuna EPO Purse Seine Catch and Effort Aggregated by Year, Month, Flag or Set Type, $1^{\circ} \times 1^{\circ}$." La Jolla, California.
https://www.iattc.org/PublicDomainData/PublicPSTuna.zip.
$---.2018 b$. "Tunas, Billfishes and Other Pelagic Species in the Eastern Pacific Ocean In 2017." La Jolla, California. https://www.iattc.org/PDFFiles/FisheryStatusReports/_English/No-162018_Tunas billfishes and other pelagic species in the eastern Pacific Ocean in 2017.pdf.

Jones, Benjamin F., and Benjamin A. Olken. 2010. "Climate Shocks and Exports." American Economic Review 100 (2): 454-59. https://doi.org/10.1257/aer.100.2.454.

Jones, Miranda C, and William Cheung. 2015. "Multi-Model Ensemble Projections of Climate Change Effects on Global Marine Biodiversity." ICES Journal of Marine Science 72 (3): 741-52. https://doi.org/10.1093/icesjms/fsu172.

Kahui, Viktoria, Claire W. Armstrong, and Godwin K. Vondolia. 2016. "Bioeconomic Analysis of Habitat-Fishery Connections: Fishing on Cold Water Coral Reefs." Land Economics 92 (2): 328-43. https://doi.org/10.3368/le.92.2.328.

Lam, Vicky W.Y., William Cheung, Gabriel Reygondeau, and U. Rashid Sumaila. 2016. "Projected Change in Global Fisheries Revenues under Climate Change." Scientific Reports 6: 6-13. https://doi.org/10.1038/srep32607.

Law, Cliff S., Graham J. Rickard, Sara E. Mikaloff-Fletcher, Matt H. Pinkerton, Erik Behrens, Steve M. Chiswell, and Kim Currie. 2018. "Climate Change Projections for the Surface Ocean around New Zealand." New Zealand Journal of Marine and Freshwater Research 52 (3): 309-35. https://doi.org/10.1080/00288330.2017.1390772.

Lehodey, Patrick, Inna Senina, Beatriz Calmettes, John Hampton, and Simon Nicol. 2013. "Modelling the Impact of Climate Change on Pacific Skipjack Tuna Population and Fisheries." Climatic Change 119 (1): 95-109. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10584-012-0595-1.

Lima, Mauricio, T. Mariella Canales, Rodrigo Wiff, and José Montero. 2020. "The Interaction Between Stock Dynamics, Fishing and Climate Caused the Collapse of the Jack Mackerel Stock at Humboldt Current Ecosystem." Frontiers in Marine Science 7 (March): 1-9. https://doi.org/10.3389/fmars.2020.00123.

Mace, Pamela M., Kevin J. Sullivan, and Martin Cryer. 2014. "The Evolution of New

Zealand's Fisheries Science and Management Systems under ITQs." ICES Journal of Marine Science 71 (2): 204-15. https://doi.org/10.1093/icesjms/fst159.

Madin, Elizabeth M.P., Natalie C. Ban, Zoë A. Doubleday, Thomas H. Holmes, Gretta T. Pecl, and Franz Smith. 2012. "Socio-Economic and Management Implications of Range-Shifting Species in Marine Systems." Global Environmental Change 22 (1): 137-46. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2011.10.008.

McIlgorm, Alistair, Susan Hanna, Gunnar Knapp, Pascal Le Floc'H, Frank Millerd, and Minling Pan. 2009. "How Will Climate Change Alter Fishery Governance? Insights from Seven International Case Studies." Marine Policy 34 (1): 170-77. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.marpol.2009.06.004.

McKechnie, Sam, David Fletcher, Jamie Newman, Corey Bragg, Peter W. Dillingham, Rosemary Clucas, Darren Scott, et al. 2020. "Separating the Effects of Climate, Bycatch, Predation and Harvesting on Tītī (Ardenna Grisea) Population Dynamics in New Zealand: A Model-Based Assessment." PLoS ONE 15 (12 December): 1-28. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone. 0243794.

McMillan, P. J., M. P. Francis, G. D. James, L. J. Paul, P. Marriott, E. J. Mackay, B. A. Wood, et al. 2019. "New Zealand Fishes: A Field Guide to Common Species Caught by Bottom, Midwater, and Surface Fishing." New Zealand Aquatic Environment and Biodiversity Report No. 208. https://docs.niwa.co.nz/library/public/NZAEBR-208.pdf.

Mediodia, Hanny John. 2020. "Ocean Warming in Eastern Pacific Ocean: Increase in Sea Surface Temperature Results to Increase in Tuna Catch." Victoria University of Wellington. Unpublished Manuscript.

Mediodia, Hanny John P., Ilan Noy, and Viktoria Kahui. 2020. "Sea Surface Temperature and Tuna Catch in the Eastern Pacific Ocean under Climate Change." 8533. CESifo Working Paper Series.

Ministry of Fisheries. 2008. "Report from the Fisheries Assessment Plenary, May 2008: Stock Assessments and Yield Estimates." Wellington, New Zealand.

Ministry of Primary Industries. 2021. "Fish Quota Management System." 2021. https://www.mpi.govt.nz/legal/legal-overviews-legislation-standards/fisheries-legislation/quota-management-system/.

Monllor-Hurtado, Alberto, Maria Grazia Pennino, and José Luis Sanchez-Lizaso. 2017. "Shift in Tuna Catches Due to Ocean Warming." PLoS ONE 12 (6): 1-10. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0178196.

Morrongiello, John R., Peter L. Horn, Caoimhghin Ó Maolagáin, and Philip J.H.

Sutton. 2021. "Synergistic Effects of Harvest and Climate Drive Synchronous Somatic Growth within Key New Zealand Fisheries." Global Change Biology 27: 1470-84. https://doi.org/10.1111/gcb. 15490 .

Muhling, Barbara A., John T. Lamkin, Francisco Alemany, Alberto García, Jessica Farley, G. Walter Ingram, Diego Alvarez Berastegui, Patricia Reglero, and Raul Laiz Carrion. 2017. Reproduction and Larval Biology in Tunas, and the Importance of Restricted Area Spawning Grounds. Reviews in Fish Biology and Fisheries. Vol. 27. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11160-017-9471-4.

Muhling, Barbara A., Sang-Ki Lee, John T Lamkin, and Yanyun Liu. 2011. "Predicting the Effects of Climate Change on Bluefin Tuna (Thunnus Thynnus) Spawning in the Gulf of Mexico Using Downscaled Climate Models." ICES Journal of Marine Science 68 (6): 1051-62.

Muhling, Barbara A., Yanyun Liu, Sang-Ki Lee, John T. Lamkin, Mitchell A. Roffer, Frank Muller-Karger, and John F. Walter. 2015. "Potential Impact of Climate Change on the Intra-Americas Sea: Part 2. Implications for Atlantic Bluefin Tuna and Skipjack Tuna Adult and Larval Habitats." Journal of Marine Systems 148: 113. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jmarsys.2015.01.010.

Mullan, Brett, James Salinger, James Renwick, and David Wratt. 2018. "Comment on 'A Reanalysis of Long-Term Surface Air Temperature Trends in New Zealand.'" Environmental Modeling and Assessment 23 (3): 249-62.
https://doi.org/10.1007/s10666-018-9606-6.
Nogueira, Natacha, Marilyn Ferreira, Nereida Cordeiro, and Paula Canada. 2018. "Quality Parameters of Wild White Trevally (Pseudocaranx Dentex) Natural Spawn Kept in Captivity." Aquaculture 495 (August 2017): 68-77. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.aquaculture.2018.05.023.

Parsons, Darren M., Richard Bian, Jeremy R. McKenzie, Shannon J. McMahon, Steven Pether, and Philip L. Munday. 2020. "An Uncertain Future: Effects of Ocean Acidification and Elevated Temperature on a New Zealand Snapper (Chrysophrys Auratus) Population." Marine Environmental Research 161: 105089. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.marenvres.2020.105089.

Pauly, Daniel, and William Cheung. 2017. "Sound Physiological Knowledge and Principles in Modeling Shrinking of Fishes under Climate Change." Global Change Biology 24 (1): e15-26. https://doi.org/10.1111/gcb.13831.

Pecoraro, C., I. Zudaire, N. Bodin, H. Murua, P. Taconet, P. Díaz-Jaimes, A. Cariani, F. Tinti, and E. Chassot. 2017. "Putting All the Pieces Together: Integrating Current Knowledge of the Biology, Ecology, Fisheries Status, Stock Structure and Management of Yellowfin Tuna (Thunnus Albacares)." Reviews in Fish

Biology and Fisheries 27 (4): 811-41. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11160-016-9460-z.
Perry, R. Ian, Rosemary E. Ommer, Manuel Barange, Svein Jentoft, Barbara Neis, and U. Rashid Sumaila. 2011. "Marine Social-Ecological Responses to Environmental Change and the Impacts of Globalization." Fish and Fisheries 12 (4): 427-50. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1467-2979.2010.00402.x.

Poloczanska, Elvira S., Christopher J. Brown, William J. Sydeman, Wolfgang Kiessling, David S. Schoeman, Pippa J. Moore, Keith Brander, et al. 2013. "Global Imprint of Climate Change on Marine Life." Nature Climate Change 3 (10): 919-25. https://doi.org/10.1038/nclimate1958.

Poloczanska, Elvira S., Michael T. Burrows, Christopher J. Brown, Jorge García Molinos, Benjamin S. Halpern, Ove Hoegh-Guldberg, Carrie V. Kappel, et al. 2016. "Responses of Marine Organisms to Climate Change across Oceans." Frontiers in Marine Science 3 (62): 1-21. https://doi.org/10.3389/fmars.2016.00062.

Pörtner, Hans O., David M. Karl, Philip W. Boyd, William Cheung, Salvador E. Lluch-Cota, Yukihiro Nojiri, Daniela N. Schmidt, and Peter O. Zavialov. 2014. "Ocean Systems." In Climate Change 2014 Impacts, Adaptation and Vulnerability: Part A: Global and Sectoral Aspects, edited by C.B. Field, V.R. Barros, D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach, M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, et al., 411-84. Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA: Cambridge University Press. https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9781107415379.011.

Pradhan, Naresh C., Khem R. Sharma, and Pingsun Leung. 2003. "Analyzing Technical and Economic Interrelationships in Hawaii's Longline Fishery." Marine Resource Economics 18 (2): 167-93.
https://doi.org/10.1086/mre.18.2.42629391.
Reynolds, Richard W., Nick A. Rayner, Thomas M. Smith, Diane C. Stokes, and Wanqiu Wang. 2002. "An Improved In Situ and Satellite SST Analysis for Climate." Journal of Climate 15 (13): 1609-25. https://doi.org/10.1175/15200442(2002)015<1609:AIISAS>2.0.CO;2.

Rhein, Monika, Stephen R. Rintoul, Shigeru Aoki, Edmo Campos, Don Chambers, Richard A. Feely, Sergey Gulev, et al. 2013. "Observations: Ocean." In Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, edited by T.F. Stocker, D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex, and P.M. Midgley, 255-316. Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA: Cambridge University Press.
https://www.ipcc.ch/site/assets/uploads/2018/02/WG1AR5_Chapter03_FINAL.p df.

Ryer, Clifford H. 2008. "A Review of Flatfish Behavior Relative to Trawls." Fisheries Research 90 (1-3): 138-46. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.fishres.2007.10.005.

Schaefer, Kurt M. 2001. "Reproductive Biology of Tunas." In Tuna: Physiology, Ecology, and Evolution, edited by B. A. Block and E. D. Stevens, 225-71. San Diego, CA and London: Academic Press.

Schaefer, Kurt M., Daniel W. Fuller, and Barbara A. Block. 2007. "Movements, Behavior, and Habitat Utilization of Yellowfin Tuna (Thunnus Albacares) in the Northeastern Pacific Ocean, Ascertained through Archival Tag Data." Marine Biology 152 (3): 503-25. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00227-007-0689-x.

Schlenker, Wolfram, and David B. Lobell. 2010. "Robust Negative Impacts of Climate Change on African Agriculture." Environmental Research Letters 5 (1). https://doi.org/10.1088/1748-9326/5/1/014010.

Schlenker, Wolfram, and Michael J. Roberts. 2009. "Do Nonlinear Temperature Effects Indicate Severe Damages to US Crop Yields under Climate Change?" Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences 106 (37): 15594-15598. https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas. 0910618106.

Scott, Michael D., Susan J. Chivers, Robert J. Olson, Paul C. Fiedler, and Kim Holland. 2012. "Pelagic Predator Associations: Tuna and Dolphins in the Eastern Tropical Pacific Ocean." Marine Ecology Progress Series 458: 283-302. https://doi.org/10.3354/meps09740.

Selig, Elizabeth R., David G. Hole, Edward H. Allison, Katie K. Arkema, Madeleine C. McKinnon, Jingjie Chu, Alex de Sherbinin, et al. 2019. "Mapping Global Human Dependence on Marine Ecosystems." Conservation Letters 12 (2): 1-10. https://doi.org/10.1111/conl.12617.

Stats NZ. 2020. "Environmental-Economic Accounts: 2020 - Tables." 2020. https://www.stats.govt.nz/information-releases/environmental-economic-accounts-2020-tables.

Sumaila, U. Rashid, William Cheung, Vicky W.Y. Lam, Daniel Pauly, and Samuel Herrick. 2011. "Climate Change Impacts on the Biophysics and Economics of World Fisheries." Nature Climate Change 1 (9): 449-56.
https://doi.org/10.1038/nclimate1301.
Sutton, Philip J.H., and Melissa Bowen. 2019. "Ocean Temperature Change around New Zealand over the Last 36 Years." New Zealand Journal of Marine and Freshwater Research 53 (3): 305-26. https://doi.org/10.1080/00288330.2018.1562945.

Tai, Travis C., Tim Cashion, Vicky W.Y. Lam, Wilf Swartz, and U. Rashid Sumaila.
2017. "Ex-Vessel Fish Price Database: Disaggregating Prices for Low-Priced Species from Reduction Fisheries." Frontiers in Marine Science 4 (NOV): 1-10. https://doi.org/10.3389/fmars.2017.00363.

Thanh Thuy, Pham Thi, and Ola Flaaten. 2013. "The Backward-Bending Supply Curve in Fisheries-Revisited." Journal of Sustainable Development 6 (6): 15-33. https://doi.org/10.5539/jsd.v6n6p15.

Vergés, Adriana, Erin McCosker, Mariana Mayer-Pinto, Melinda A. Coleman, Thomas Wernberg, Tracy Ainsworth, and Peter D. Steinberg. 2019. "Tropicalisation of Temperate Reefs: Implications for Ecosystem Functions and Management Actions." Functional Ecology, no. 33: 1000-1013. https://doi.org/10.1111/1365-2435.13310.

Vondolia, Godwin K., Wenting Chen, Claire W. Armstrong, and Magnus D. Norling. 2019. "Bioeconomic Modelling of Coastal Cod and Kelp Forest Interactions: CoBenefits of Habitat Services, Fisheries and Carbon Sinks." Environmental and Resource Economics 75: 25-48. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10640-019-00387-y.

Vuuren, Detlef P. van, Jae Edmonds, Mikiko Kainuma, Keywan Riahi, Allison Thomson, Kathy Hibbard, George C. Hurtt, et al. 2011. "The Representative Concentration Pathways: An Overview." Climatic Change 109 (1): 5-31. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10584-011-0148-z.

Walsh, C., P. Horn, J. McKenzie, C. Ó Maolagáin, D. Buckthought, and C. Sutton. 2014. "Age Determination Protocol for Trevally (Pseudocaranx Dentex)." Vol. 52. https://docs.niwa.co.nz/library/public/FAR-2014-52.pdf.

Wang, Na, You Gan Wang, Anthony J Courtney, and Michael F O'Neill. 2015. "Deriving Optimal Fishing Effort for Managing Australia's Moreton Bay Multispecies Trawl Fishery with Aggregated Effort Data." ICES Journal of Marine Science 72 (5): 1278-84. https://doi.org/10.1093/icesjms/fsu216.

Wexler, Jeanne B., Daniel Margulies, and Vernon P. Scholey. 2011. "Temperature and Dissolved Oxygen Requirements for Survival of Yellowfin Tuna, Thunnus Albacares, Larvae." Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology 404 (1-2): 63-72. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jembe.2011.05.002.

Wooldridge, Jeffrey M. 2010. Econometric Analysis of Cross Section and Panel Data. Second Ed. Cambridge, Massachusetts: MIT Press.

World Bank. 2020. "World Development Indicators." 2020. https://databank.worldbank.org/source/world-development-indicators.

Zivin, Joshua Graff, and Matthew Neidell. 2014. "Temperature and the Allocation of

Time: Implications for Climate Change." Journal of Labor Economics 32 (1): 1-26. https://doi.org/10.1086/671766.


[^0]:    ${ }^{1}$ IATTC is a regional fishery management organization for the management of tuna in the EPO.

[^1]:    ${ }^{2}$ Parameter estimation was done using monthly data and including a dummy variable for the months in the model. We considered the use of monthly data as tuna spawn all throughout the year in tropical areas (Schaefer 2001), however, estimations using annual data show consistently higher R2 values compared to models that use monthly data, thus only the results of annual data are presented.
    ${ }^{3}$ Panel fixed effects estimation was also considered to control for time-invariant grid level effects and to test for robustness of the results. The use of panel fixed effects model has many advantages including its capacity to control for the effects of omitted variables (Wooldridge 2010). However, the estimation procedure for this model does not allow for an RTO model.

[^2]:    ${ }^{4}$ COBE-SST2 data used in this study was taken from NOAA/OAR/ESRL PSD, Boulder, Colorado, USA, from their web site at https://www.esrl.noaa.gov/psd/.

[^3]:    ${ }^{5}$ We used geospatial data from United Nations Food and Agriculture Organization GeoNetwork for the IATTC Convention Area (FAO 2019b) and $1^{\circ}$ latitude/longitude grids (FAO 2018b).

[^4]:    ${ }^{6}$ Based on ex-vessel prices of whole yellowfin (2.40 USD per kilogram) and whole skipjack (1.48 USD per kilogram) Ecuador as of January 2019 as reported in the FAO (2019a).

[^5]:    ${ }^{7}$ Similar to Mediodia et al. (2020), we also test for a quadratic relationship between SST and carrying capacity. Estimation results produced lower coefficient of determination compared to logarithmic assumption. Coefficients are also not statistically significant for most countries for the four model specifications.

[^6]:    ${ }^{8}$ Official (nominal) exchange rates (LCU per USD) and PPP conversion factors for GDP (LCU per international dollars) are from the World Bank's World Development Indicators (World Bank 2020) except for the nominal exchange rate for Nicaragua which is from Banco Central de Nicaragua (2018).
    ${ }^{9}$ Coastal population data is from the Low Elevation Coastal Zone (LECZ) Urban-Rural Estimates of the Socioeconomic Data and Applications Center (SEDAC) operated by the (Center for International Earth Science Information Network (CIESIN) Columbia University (Center for International Earth Science Information Network (CIESIN) Columbia University 2020).

[^7]:    10 COBE-SST2 data used in this study was taken from NOAA/OAR/ESRL PSD, Boulder, Colorado, USA, from their web site at https://www.esrl.noaa.gov/psd/.
    11 Estimation was also done with standard errors clustered both on grid and time to handle heterogeneity due to spatial and temporal correlation. We arrive at the same results.

[^8]:    ${ }^{12}$ Population adjusted by the share of the area EEZ within the IATTC Agreement area to the total area of EEZ. Clipperton is not included in this table because it is uninhabited.

[^9]:    ${ }^{13}$ The correlation coefficient between population adjusted marginal revenue product and overall dependence measure is 0.906 ( $p$-value $=0.000$ ) and 0.964 ( $p$-value $=0.000$ ) with economic dependence.

    14 The correlation coefficient between $M P_{S S T}$ of skipjack tuna and overall dependence is -0.078 ( $p$-value $=0.800$ ) and economic dependence is -0.125 ( p -value: 0.6832 ). For $M P_{S S T}$ of yellowfin tuna, the correlation coefficient with overall dependence is $-0.490(0.089)$ and economic dependence is -0.452 ( $p$-value $=0.140$ ).

[^10]:    ${ }^{15}$ ITQ and ACE prices of the three species are presented in Appendix Table 4.1.

[^11]:    ${ }^{16}$ Representative Concentration Pathways (RCPs) are climate modelling pathways that describe projected changes in radiative forcing resulting from greenhouse gas concentration trajectories under different socio-economic assumptions (van Vuuren et al. 2011).

[^12]:    ${ }^{17}$ Trawls are fishing gears consisting of a cone-shaped body towed by one or two boats. Trawls have large front part made with very large mesh or ropes and narrow end that retains catch. Bottom trawls catch fish species living on or near the bottom of the sea and target benthic and demersal species. Bottom trawls interact with the bottom sediment resulting to damage of seaweeds and corals, stones, and other large objects. Midwater trawls are designed to fish in surface water and midwater targeting pelagic and sometimes demersal fish. This fishing gear has low bycatch rate as it usually target a single species. Midwater trawls are bigger in size compared to bottom trawls. Set nets or set gillnets are passive fishing gears anchored to the sea floor by weights. These gears hang like vertical walls in the water and capture fish as they swim through the mesh of the nets. Set nets capture pelagic, demersal, and benthic fish species. (FAO 2021)

[^13]:    ${ }^{18}$ General statistical area shapefile is from Koordinates (https://koordinates.com/layer/4182-nz-fisheries-general-statisticalareas/).
    ${ }^{19}$ QMA and EZZ shapefiles are from MPI Open Geospatial Data Portal (https://data-mpi.opendata.arcgis.com/)

[^14]:    ${ }^{20}$ COBE-SST2 data used in this study was taken from NOAA/OAR/ESRL PSD, Boulder, Colorado, USA, from their web site at https://www.esrl.noaa.gov/psd/.
    ${ }^{21}$ We also used SST data from the optimum interpolation climate-scale in situ and satellite SST analyses by National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration (NOAA OISST) (Reynolds et al. 2002) and arrived at similar results. NOAA OISST Version 2 data is provided by the NOAA/OAR/ESRL PSL, Boulder, Colorado, USA, from https://psl.noaa.gov/data/gridded/data.noaa.oisst.v2.html.

[^15]:    ${ }^{22} \mathrm{FL}$ (fork length) is the straight line distance from the tip of the snout to the fork of the tail while TL (total length) is the straight line distance from tip of the snout to the tip of the tail (McMillan et al. 2019).

